Before the

ADDITIONAL FACILITY OF THE INTERNATIONAL CENTRE FOR SETTLEMENT OF INVESTMENT DISPUTES (ICSID)

.---- x
:
In the Matter of Arbitration between: :
MERCER INTERNATIONAL INC., :

Claimant,

: ICSID Case No. and : ARB(AF)/12/3

GOVERNMENT OF CANADA,

Respondent. :

----x Volume 4

HEARING ON JURISDICTION AND THE MERITS

MAY CONTAIN RESTRICTED ACCESS AND CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION

Friday, July 24, 2015

The World Bank Group 701 18th Street, N.W. "J" Building Assembly Hall B1-080 Washington, D.C.

The hearing in the above-entitled matter came on, pursuant to notice, at 9:00 a.m. before:

MR. V.V. VEEDER, President of the Tribunal

PROF. FRANCISCO ORREGO VICUÑA, Co-Arbitrator

PROF. ZACHARY DOUGLAS, Co-Arbitrator

Also Present:

MS. ALICIA MARTÍN BLANCO Secretary to the Tribunal

Court Reporters:

MR. DAVID A. KASDAN
MS. DAWN K. LARSON
Registered Diplomate Reporter (RDR)
Certified Realtime Reporter (CRR)
B&B Reporters
529 14th Street, S.E.
Washington, D.C. 20003
(202) 544-1903

APPEARANCES:

On behalf of the Claimant:

- MR. MICHAEL SHOR
- MS. GAELA GEHRING FLORES
- MR. SAMUEL WITTEN
- MS. CATHERINE KETTLEWELL
- MR. ANDREW TREASTER
- MR. PEDRO SOTO
- MS. SHEPARD DANIEL
- MR. KELBY BALLENA
- MS. AIMEE REILERT
- MS. BAILEY ROE
- MR. CLAUDIO MATUTE
- Arnold & Porter, LLP
- 555 Twelfth Street, N.W.
- Washington, D.C. 20004
- United States of America

MR. KIM C. MOLLER Sangra Moller, LLP 1000 Cathedral Place 925 West Georgia Street Vancouver, British Columbia Canada V6C 3L2

Party Representative for Mercer International:

MR. BRIAN MERWIN

APPEARANCES: (Continued)

On behalf of the Respondent:

MR. MICHAEL OWEN

MR. ADAM DOUGLAS

MR. STEPHEN KURELEK

MS. LORI DI PIERDOMENICO

MS. KRISTA ZEMAN

MR. LOUIS-PHILIPPE COULOMBE

MR. ANDREW MASON

MS. DIANE KISSICK

MRS. CHERYL FABIAN-BERNARD

MS. SHAWNA LESAUX

MS. ANH NGUYEN

MR. ALEX MILLER

Department of Foreign Affairs, Trade and Development, Canada Trade Law Bureau (JLT) Lester B. Pearson Building 125 Sussex Drive Ottawa, Ontario K1A 0G2 Canada

Party Representatives:

MR. JONATHAN EADES

Government of British Columbia

MS. VICKI ANTONIADES

British Columbia Hydro and Power Authority

MS. JENNIFER CHAMPION Lawson Lundell

MR. NATHANIEL GOSMAN
Government of British Columbia

APPEARANCES: (Continued)

On behalf of the United States of America:

MS. ALICIA CATE
MR. JOHN BLANCK
Attorney-Advisers
U.S. Department of State
Office of the Legal Adviser
2430 E Street, N.W.
SA-4 South, Suite 203
Washington, D.C. 20037-2851
United States of America

PUBLIC VERSION

943

CONTENTS

	PAGE
PRELIMINARY MATTERS:	944
WITNESSES:	
DAVID AUSTIN (Resumed)	
Cross-examination by Ms. Di Pierdomenico	946
ROBERT FRIESEN	
Direct examination by Mr. Treaster Cross-examination by Mr. Coulombe Redirect examination by Mr. Treaster	955 968 999
LESLIE M. MACLAREN	
Direct examination by Mr. Douglas Cross-examination by Mr. Shor by Mr. Witten Redirect examination by Mr. Douglas by Mr. Owen Questions from the Tribunal	1009 1013 1107 1133 1150
Recross-examination by Mr. Shor Further redirect exam. by Mr. Douglas	1164 1170
JAMES SCOURAS	
Direct examination by Mr. Owen Cross-examination by Ms. Gehring Flores	1172 1172
LESTER DYCK	
Direct examination by Ms. Zeman Cross-examination by Mr. Shor	1224 1228

1	PROCEEDINGS
2	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's start Day 4, the
3	24th of July.
4	First of all, as always, I ask the Secretary
5	to read the timings.
6	SECRETARY MARTÍN BLANCO: Thank you,
7	Mr. Veeder.
8	The Claimant has 17 hours and 26 minutes
9	left. The Respondent has 6 hours and 49 minutes left.
10	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you for that.
11	Is there any housekeeping we need to address?
12	We ask the Claimants first.
13	MR. SHOR: Just the small matter we left
14	unfinished from yesterday evening, was the revised
15	Exhibit C-345. I have copies, if I may distribute
16	them.
17	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Yes.
18	(Pause.)
19	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Anything else from the
20	Claimant?
21	MR. SHOR: Nothing further, Mr. President.

PRESIDENT VEEDER: And from the Respondent?

- 09:00:56 1 MR. DOUGLAS: Yes, Mr. President.
 - 2 At some point I believe we are required to
 - 3 make an application for extended direct, and I'm not
 - 4 sure when to do that, whether we should do that now,
 - 5 but I think now I only have in answer to some of the
 - 6 Witnesses, not some of the other witnesses that will
 - 7 be next week, so I didn't know whether we wanted to do
 - 8 that on a piecemeal fashion or how that might work.
 - 9 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Well, whatever is
 - 10 convenient to you, but at the moment, probably not now
 - 11 because we're about to have this Witness
 - 12 cross-examined, so maybe later today.
 - MR. DOUGLAS: That sounds fine.
 - 14 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Take it witness by
 - 15 witness.
 - MR. DOUGLAS: I'm in your hands.
 - 17 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Okay. We'll come back to
 - 18 that.
 - 19 Nothing else?
 - 20 MR. DOUGLAS: No, Mr. President.
 - 21 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Well, let's start the
 - 22 cross-examination of Mr. Austin.

- 09:01:39 1 DAVID AUSTIN, CLAIMANT'S WITNESS, RESUMED
 - 2 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Mr. Austin, welcome back.
 - 3 You're still testifying under the form of Declaration
 - 4 that you made yesterday, and we are still in open
 - 5 session.
 - 6 CROSS-EXAMINATION
 - 7 BY MS. DI PIERDOMENICO:
 - 8 Q. Hi, Mr. Austin.
 - 9 A. Good morning.
 - 10 Q. My name is Lori Di Pierdomenico, and I'm
 - 11 counsel for Canada, and I think I would like to just
 - 12 clarify for the record, I really appreciate that you
 - 13 shared your notes with me today; and for the record, I
 - 14 do confirm that there was only highlighting in your
 - 15 notes.
 - 16 A. Thank you.
 - Q. So, this morning I've been asked, or tasked,
 - 18 really, to wake up the room, so I thought what better
 - 19 way to do that than to ask a few questions about the
 - 20 Ministers' Order upon which you provided an expert
 - 21 report to Mercer, and this Ministers' Order was issued
 - 22 on May 23rd, 1991; correct?

- 09:02:34 1 A. It's my understanding.
 - Q. Would you like to flip to it? It's at Tab 1
 - 3 of the materials we provided you.
 - 4 MS. DI PIERDOMENICO: It's, for the record,
 - 5 Respondent's Exhibit 100.
 - 6 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, it's not in my
 - 7 materials.
 - 8 BY MS. DI PIERDOMENICO:
 - 9 Q. Oh, I apologize. I'm skipping ahead.
 - 10 MS. DI PIERDOMENICO: Thanks, Cheryl.
 - 11 THE WITNESS: I have the Order.
 - 12 BY MS. DI PIERDOMENICO:
 - Q. And the Ministers' Order was issued on
 - 14 May 23rd, 1991; correct?
 - 15 A. That's correct.
 - Q. And it was issued to the Celgar Pulp Mill now
 - 17 owned by Mercer; correct?
 - 18 A. That's correct.
 - 19 Q. And it was issued under Section 19(1)(c) of
 - 20 the Utilities Commission Act as it read at the time?
 - 21 A. I agree.
 - Q. And the effect of the Ministers' Order was to

- 09:03:57 1 exempt the construction and operation of Celgar's
 - 2 thermal power generation plant from Sections 19(1)(a)
 - 3 and Section 17(1); correct?
 - 4 A. Yes.
 - 5 Q. Would you agree that the Ministers' Order
 - 6 does not exempt Celgar's power generation plant from
 - 7 any other provision of the Act?
 - 8 A. I agree.
 - 9 Q. Now, my next questions will focus on the
 - 10 Commission's authority to regulate public utilities.
 - 11 The current Utilities Commission Act is at Tab 2 of
 - 12 the materials we just provided you. This is
 - 13 Respondent's 205.
 - 14 A. Yes, I have it.
 - 15 Q. Could you please read the definition of
 - 16 "public utility" at Section 1 up to the end of
 - 17 Subsection (a).
 - 18 A. "'Public utility' means a person or person's
 - 19 lessee, trustee, receiver or liquidator who owns or
 - 20 operates in British Columbia equipment or facilities
 - 21 for the production, generation, storage, transmission,
 - 22 sale, delivery or provision of electricity, natural

- 09:05:09 1 gas, steam or any other agent for the production of
 - 2 light, heat, cold or power to or for the public or a
 - 3 corporation for compensation."
 - 4 Q. Now, today, if Celgar sold electricity to
 - 5 third parties, would it fall within the definition of
 - 6 a "public utility" under the Act?
 - 7 A. Not necessarily.
 - 8 Q. Can you please explain.
 - 9 A. Well, under the Utilities Commission Act or
 - 10 under other legislation, the Government has exempted
 - 11 certain transactions with respect to Part 3 of the
 - 12 Utilities Commission Act, and that's the section that
 - 13 essentially would regulate Celgar as a public utility.
 - 14 For example, Celgar could sell electricity to
 - 15 BC Hydro and Powerex and not be regulated as a public
 - 16 utility.
 - Q. But that wasn't my question, Mr. Austin. My
 - 18 question was: If Celgar were to sell electricity to
 - 19 third parties, would it fall within the definition of
 - 20 a public utility?
 - 21 A. Yes, insofar as it wasn't exempted, as I just
 - 22 described.

- 09:06:24 1 Q. So, I heard a "yes"?
 - 2 A. Yes.
 - 3 Q. Thank you.
 - 4 Now, I think for clarity, the exemption that
 - 5 you just described, those apply to particular
 - 6 situations. They apply to BC Hydro, for example, or
 - 7 Powerex, so if Celgar were to sell to BC Hydro or
 - 8 Powerex, it would be exempt from the provision you
 - 9 just described; correct?
 - 10 A. Yes, correct, but BC Hydro is, by far, the
 - 11 largest and usually the only buyer of electricity in
 - 12 the Province of British Columbia, and the same with
 - 13 Powerex. It's a wholly owned subsidiary of BC Hydro.
 - Q. But if Celgar were to sell to NorthPoint,
 - 15 would that exemption apply to Celgar?
 - 16 A. Not the BC Hydro exemption, no.
 - 17 Q. Is there an exemption for NorthPoint?
 - 18 A. I don't believe there is.
 - 19 Q. So, public utilities are generally regulated
 - 20 under Part 3 of the Act; correct?
 - 21 A. That's correct.
 - 22 Q. And a public utility will require a

- 09:08:02 1 Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity to
 - 2 build and operate their utility plant; correct?
 - 3 A. Unless they're exempted from doing that,
 - 4 which is often the case in terms of BC Hydro.
 - 5 Q. Okay, but we're speaking generally here, and
 - 6 we've already explained what the exemption is.
 - 7 And public utilities' rates must be approved
 - 8 by the Commission?
 - 9 A. Yes.
 - 10 Q. A public utility may not charge a rate other
 - 11 than a rate approved by the Commission; correct?
 - 12 A. Yes.
 - Q. So, if a public utility sells off-site, is
 - 14 that sale regulated by the Commission?
 - 15 A. I'm sorry, I don't understand the question.
 - 16 What do you mean by "off-site"?
 - 17 Q. If the sale is to a third party, is that
 - 18 regulated by the Commission?
 - 19 A. Not necessarily because if that sale is, say,
 - 20 for example, to someone in the United States, under
 - 21 the open access Transmission Tariff system in British
 - 22 Columbia, title to the electricity remains with the

- 09:09:06 1 seller when the electricity is put on transmission
 - 2 lines, so there's an argument to be made that if title
 - 3 passes in the United States, the B.C. Utilities
 - 4 Commission would have no jurisdiction over that sale.
 - 5 Q. If the purchaser takes delivery in British
 - 6 Columbia, would that sale not be regulated by Part 3?
 - 7 A. The answer is yes, insofar as it's not an
 - 8 exempt sale.
 - 9 Q. Thank you.
 - 10 And we've already went through the exempt
 - 11 sales that you were referring to earlier?
 - 12 A. Yes.
 - 13 Q. Thank you.
 - Do you agree the sale of electricity is a use
 - 15 of electricity?
 - 16 A. No.
 - Q. When you generate electricity, you can either
 - 18 use it yourself or sell it; correct?
 - 19 A. That's correct, so there's two things:
 - 20 Either I use it or I sell it. So, they're two
 - 21 separate concepts.
 - Q. So, if you're not using it yourself, are you

- 09:10:31 1 not using it for sales?
 - 2 A. I'm selling it, I'm not using it. The other
 - 3 person who I sell it to uses it.
 - 4 Q. Now, my questions will focus on the current
 - 5 legal effect of the Order. Do you agree the
 - 6 Ministers' Order is in effect today?
 - 7 A. Yes.
 - 8 Q. Thank you.
 - 9 MS. DI PIERDOMENICO: Those are my questions.
 - 10 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
 - 11 There may now be questions from the Claimant.
 - 12 MR. WITTEN: None, sir.
 - 13 PRESIDENT VEEDER: And the Tribunal has no
 - 14 questions, either. We thank you for coming to testify
 - 15 before the Tribunal. We've come to the end of your
 - 16 testimony.
 - 17 THE WITNESS: Thank you very much.
 - 18 (Witness steps down.)
 - 19 PRESIDENT VEEDER: You may leave everything
 - 20 there.
 - 21 THE WITNESS: That might get the next person
 - 22 in trouble.

09	:11	: 4	4	1	(Laughter.))
----	-----	-----	---	---	-------------	---

- 2 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume.
- ROBERT FRIESEN, CLAIMANT'S WITNESS, CALLED
- 4 PRESIDENT VEEDER: We have the next witness
- 5 before the Tribunal, so we ask you to state your full
- 6 name, and if you will, to read the words of the
- 7 Declaration on the piece of paper before you.
- 8 THE WITNESS: My name is Robert Eldon
- 9 Friesen.
- 10 I solemnly declare upon my honor and
- 11 conscience that I shall speak the truth, the whole
- 12 truth, and nothing but the truth.
- 13 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
- 14 There will be first questions from the Claimant.
- 15 MR. TREASTER: Mr. President and Members of
- 16 the Tribunal, I would like to introduce you to
- 17 Mr. Robert Friesen, Director of Energy Trading at
- 18 Rainbow Marketing. He was formerly Director of Energy
- 19 Trading at NorthPoint, where he was at from 2001 until
- 20 2010.
- 21 Mr. Friesen submitted a witness statement in
- 22 this proceeding dated December 1st, 2014.

09:15:31 1 DIRECT EXAMINATION

- 2 BY MR. TREASTER:
- 3 Q. Mr. Friesen, do you confirm your Witness
- 4 Statement?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Do you have any corrections to that
- 7 testimony?
- 8 A. No, I do not.
- 9 Q. I want to start by discussing some
- 10 terminology that has been used in this proceeding.
- 11 Could you please explain what you understand the term
- 12 "long-term firm transmission" to mean.
- 13 A. Long-term firm transmission means
- 14 transmission that is one year in length or longer.
- 15 It's firm for serving load, and it has an attribute
- 16 that it can be rolled over at the end of the term
- 17 effectively for infinity.
- 18 Q. And does that attribute make it valuable?
- 19 A. That is the single distinguishing feature
- 20 between long-term firm and a short-term firm.
- Q. Mr. Michael MacDougall states that long-term
- 22 firm transmission is fully subscribed in the Pacific

09:16:31 1 Northwest.

- 2 Do you agree?
- 3 A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge.
- 4 Q. Could you explain if there are any long-term
- 5 firm transmission holders in the Pacific Northwest
- 6 that sell their long-term firm transmission in
- 7 increments?
- 8 A. Yes. There is a company in Washington by the
- 9 name of Snohomish. I believe Mr. MacDougall mentions
- 10 them in his Witness Statement.
- 11 Q. And you touched on this a little bit, but
- 12 could you please explain the difference between
- 13 long-term firm transmission and short-term firm
- 14 transmission?
- 15 A. Well, long-term firm transmission, as I
- 16 mentioned, is transmission that's available in yearly
- 17 increments or longer. Short-term firm transmission is
- 18 any transmission that's available in a term shorter
- 19 than that; so, monthly, daily, weekly, hourly.
- 20 Q. And does short-term firm transmission have a
- 21 right of renewal?
- 22 A. No, it does not.

- 09:17:29 1 Q. Can anyone looking to sell electricity
 - 2 purchase short-term firm transmission?
 - 3 A. All Eligible Customers can purchase
 - 4 short-term firm transmission.
 - 5 Q. Could you explain non-firm transmission
 - 6 access.
 - 7 A. Non-firm transmission access is transmission
 - 8 access that is lower class than firm. It's generally
 - 9 available in also monthly, weekly, daily, and hourly
 - 10 increments. Most non-firm transmission is available
 - 11 in the hourly increment because it's put in place
 - 12 because of unscheduled firm transactions.
 - Monthly and daily and weekly service is
 - 14 sometimes available because of temperature nuances
 - 15 between the seasons or other capacity issues.
 - 16 Q. Can you reserve non-firm transmission in
 - 17 advance?
 - 18 A. Yes, it can be reserved in advance, in the
 - 19 longer periods, but as I mentioned, most non-firm
 - 20 transmission is hourly non-firm transmission, and you
 - 21 don't know whether that's available until the
 - 22 scheduling window on the firm transmission has

09:18:47 1 expired.

- Q. Mr. Michael MacDougall criticizes Mr. Brent
- 3 Kaczmarek for the transmission capacity chart that he
- 4 used in his Second Expert Report. Are you familiar
- 5 with that criticism?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Mr. Friesen, it would help if you could walk
- 8 us through one of the monthly charts in
- 9 Mr. Kaczmarek's exhibit, which is Navigant 124,
- 10 specifically January of 2008.
- 11 Could you please tell us what this chart
- 12 shows.
- 13 A. What this chart shows--
- 14 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: Can you just wait just a
- 15 second.
- 16 (Pause.)
- 17 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: Okay.
- BY MR. TREASTER:
- 19 Q. Mr. Friesen, you can continue.
- 20 A. So, what this chart shows is the capacities
- 21 on the interface between B.C. and the U.S. both going
- 22 in a northerly direction and a southerly direction,

- 09:19:59 1 the blue line being the capacity of the interface
 - 2 flowing north to Canada.
 - 3 The purple line is the capacity of the
 - 4 interface flowing south into the USA.
 - 5 The yellow line is an after-the-fact flow on
 - 6 that interface, therefore, negative being flow into
 - 7 the U.S. and positive being flow into B.C.
 - 8 As I mentioned, it's after the fact, so
 - 9 therefore this is after all the reservations have been
 - 10 put in place and scheduled upon.
 - 11 As you can see in this chart, there's space
 - 12 for more capacity to be scheduled in all hours in this
 - 13 particular month. As a matter of fact, the closest it
 - 14 comes in the first quarter of the chart where the
 - 15 yellow line approaches the purple line; and, in this
 - 16 case, the difference between the capacity and the
 - 17 after-the-fact scheduled amount is something in the
 - 18 Order of 300 megawatts.
 - 19 The green indicated on the entire chart,
 - 20 indicates the available capacity in all the hours in
 - 21 this particular month.
 - Q. Mr. Friesen, in looking at this chart, could

- 09:21:26 1 you tell whether Celgar would be able to reserve
 - 2 short-term firm transmission in January 2008?
 - A. Once again, as I mentioned, this is an
 - 4 after-the-fact chart, so this chart doesn't tell you
 - 5 whether transmission could have been scheduled in any
 - 6 hour.
 - 7 Q. Did you--so, does this green space represent
 - 8 the transmission capacity available in the reservation
 - 9 system?
 - 10 A. No. As I mentioned, this after-the-fact
 - 11 chart does not represent the transmission reservation
 - 12 system.
 - Q. Did you actually look at reserving short-term
 - 14 firm transmission access for Celgar in 2008?
 - 15 A. Yes. In the short-term transactions that we
 - 16 do, transmission is almost always one of the--well,
 - 17 the major issue in scheduling short-term transactions.
 - 18 So, the first thing that's looked at is whether
 - 19 there's transmission available.
 - 20 So, what we were thinking about doing was
 - 21 scheduling some monthly transactions into the Mid-C,
 - 22 and this transmission would have been available for

- 09:22:45 1 that period of time. Celgar had about 40 megawatts
 - 2 available, in my opinion.
 - Q. And when you say "Mid-C," "into the Mid-C,"
 - 4 what do you mean by that?
 - 5 A. Sorry, Mid-C area being the United States.
 - 6 Q. Mr. MacDougall, in Paragraph 35 of his
 - 7 Statement--
 - 8 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Before you leave the
 - 9 chart, can you just explain to me the black line. I
 - 10 didn't catch that. I've got the blue line and the
 - 11 purple line, but on this chart, what is the black
 - 12 line?
 - 13 THE WITNESS: My mistake.
 - 14 The black line is, I believe, zero. So,
 - 15 that's where the flow is neither positive or negative.
 - 16 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you.
 - 17 BY MR. TREASTER:
 - 18 Q. Mr. MacDougall, in Paragraph 35 of his
 - 19 Witness Statement, which we have on the screen, says
 - 20 that "short-term firm point-to-point service
 - 21 reservations can be displaced by longer duration firm
 - 22 reservations (e.g. monthly displaces weekly, which

- 09:23:47 1 displaces daily, which displaces hourly) up until the
 - 2 close of the relevant conditional windows."
 - 3 Based upon the transmission that you were
 - 4 looking at reserving for Celgar in 2008, would this
 - 5 have been a concern?
 - 6 A. No, that wouldn't have been a concern because
 - 7 I think we've already agreed, looking at the
 - 8 testimony, is that long-term firm transmission was
 - 9 already reserved; so, therefore, there was no more
 - 10 long-term firm transmission that could have been put
 - 11 in a position of bumping short-term firm
 - 12 point-to-point.
 - 13 Q. Is there any increment of short-term firm
 - 14 transmission that can bump monthly short-term firm
 - 15 transmission?
 - 16 A. Sorry, you need to repeat the question.
 - 17 Q. Is there any increment of short-term firm
 - 18 transmission that can bump monthly short-term firm
 - 19 transmission?
 - 20 A. The only transmission that can bump monthly
 - 21 firm transmission--oh, is there any short-term
 - 22 non-firm transmission did you ask?

- 09:24:57 1 Q. No, short-term firm transmission that can
 - 2 dump a monthly firm transmission?
 - 3 A. No, only yearly firm transmission and there
 - 4 is none available.
 - 5 Q. Okay. Would Celgar run any risk if they
 - 6 purchased three months of short-term firm
 - 7 transmission?
 - 8 A. The only risk with respect to bumping
 - 9 short--the only risk with respect to monthly firm
 - 10 transmission would be in the case where someone
 - 11 reserved a longer period of monthly firm transmission.
 - 12 In this case, if NorthPoint or Mercer had this
 - 13 transmission, it could only--it would only enter into
 - 14 a competitive phase where NorthPoint or Mercer would
 - 15 have to match the requested term. This would then
 - 16 require us to buy transmission that we didn't need in
 - 17 order to hold the reservation.
 - 18 Q. Could you briefly explain flow rights with
 - 19 respect to long-term firm and short-term firm
 - 20 transmission access?
 - 21 A. Flow rights of all firm transmissions are
 - 22 identical; i.e., in the event of a curtailment, all

- 09:26:14 1 firm transmission requests are treated equally and
 - 2 curtailed on a pro rata basis.
 - 3 Q. Does non-firm transmission have the same flow
 - 4 rights?
 - 5 A. Non-firm transmission does not have the same
 - 6 flow rights; and, in fact, as hours curtailed in its
 - 7 entirety before firm transmission is effected.
 - 8 Q. Mr. Friesen, do you agree with
 - 9 Mr. MacDougall's conclusion in Paragraph 66 of his
 - 10 Statement that "it is highly unlikely that Celgar
 - 11 could have secured a long-term sale," and it
 - 12 continues. He's talking about long-term electricity
 - 13 sale contract.
 - 14 Do you agree with that?
 - 15 A. Not in my opinion.
 - 16 Q. Why is that?
 - 17 A. For a number of reasons. One is, most
 - 18 long-term sales are bilateral arrangements, therefore,
 - 19 the buyers and sellers generally have the conditions
 - 20 that they need to deal with. These are dealt with in
 - 21 the Contract.
 - So, there are all kinds of clauses can be

- 09:27:21 1 introduced; for example, what happens in the event of
 - 2 non-delivery, what happens in the event of no
 - 3 transmission. What happens in the event that a
 - 4 customer chooses not to take the energy.
 - 5 In the case of a liquidated-damages
 - 6 provision, a formula could be set up in advance,
 - 7 knowing that the Contract couldn't be fulfilled in
 - 8 certain hours, then a formula could be in place.
 - 9 Q. Do you think that Celgar could have secured
 - 10 enough short-term firm and non-firm transmission to
 - 11 make such a contract viable?
 - 12 A. Yes, I do.
 - As a matter of fact, as NorthPoint is a small
 - 14 organization, and so the short-term people and the
 - 15 long-term people usually work together. In the case
 - 16 of NorthPoint, we did several transactions that were
 - 17 long-term transactions where we used short-term
 - 18 non-firm monthly non-firm energy and long-term firm
 - 19 energy, put it together to serve the contracts.
 - Q. Do you have any doubts with respect to that
 - 21 conclusion?
 - 22 A. The only concern with booking short-term firm

- 09:28:42 1 energy trying to fill a long-term contract, I guess,
 - 2 is if the short-term firm starts to disappear over a
 - 3 period of time, where someone else is buying large
 - 4 quantities to fill another transaction or just to have
 - 5 it.
 - 6 Q. Mr. Friesen, you just said short-term firm
 - 7 energy. Did you mean short-term firm transmission?
 - 8 A. Sorry. Correct.
 - 9 Q. Mr. Friesen, do you have any experience
 - 10 arranging for long-term electricity sales contracts
 - 11 using transmission access other than long-term firm?
 - 12 A. Yeah.
 - As a matter of fact, I do have some
 - 14 experience with long-term transactions. My role is
 - 15 generally short-term, but there is very little
 - 16 difference between 11-month short-term transaction and
 - 17 an 18-month long-term transaction. So, I have done
 - 18 and participated in several long-term transactions,
 - 19 specifically as I mentioned,

I

- 21 worked on those with Dean Krauss.
- 22 Q. If Celgar sells its electricity through

- 09:30:01 1 NorthPoint, do you know if it would be regulated like
 - 2 a public utility?
 - A. I don't know the answer to that question.
 - Q. Okay. One last question related to the price
 - 5 of electricity and long-term contracts. Focusing on
 - 6 Celgar, now that Mid-C prices are lower than they were
 - 7 in mid-2008, if Celgar signed a 20-year electricity
 - 8 sale contract, would you expect the price in that
 - 9 contract to reflect Mid-C spot prices?
 - 10 A. I don't think I would expect the price of a
 - 11 long-term sale to affect--to, in fact, be anything to
 - 12 do with spot prices -- the price of a long-term sale
 - 13 always approaches the price of new generation build or
 - 14 new cost of supply.
 - 15 Q. Thank you, Mr. Friesen.
 - MR. TREASTER: No further questions.
 - 17 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you.
 - 18 There will be now questions from the
 - 19 Respondent.
 - 20 MR. COULOMBE: Thank you, Mr. President.
 - 21 Mr. President, can we have a very short
 - 22 five-minute recess?

- 09:31:10 1 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Of course. We will take a
 - 2 five-minute break.
 - 3 Please don't discuss the case or your
 - 4 testimony until you come back before the Tribunal.
 - 5 (Brief recess.)
 - 6 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume.
 - 7 Cross-examination.
 - 8 MR. COULOMBE: Thank you, Mr. President.
 - 9 CROSS-EXAMINATION
 - 10 BY MR. COULOMBE:
 - 11 Q. Good morning, Mr. Friesen.
 - 12 A. Good morning.
 - 13 Q. My name is Louis-Philippe Coulombe. I'm
 - 14 counsel for the Government of Canada. And you're here
 - 15 today because I need your help. This case is
 - 16 relatively complicated, there are very technical
 - 17 issues and I think it's fair to say that probably no
 - 18 one in the room has the knowledge and experience the
 - 19 that you have.
 - 20 And as you know, we sought some assistance
 - 21 from your former colleagues at NorthPoint,
 - 22 Mr. Dean Krauss and Mr. Jones, but there are still

- 09:39:06 1 some questions that are left unanswered and this is
 - 2 why I need your help this morning. So, you are okay
 - 3 with that, I assume?
 - 4 A. Okay.
 - 5 Q. Okay. And thank you also for the technical
 - 6 explanations that you provided during the direct part
 - 7 of your testimony.
 - Just another further point of
 - 9 clarification--so, you indicate in your Witness
 - 10 Statement that during the ten years that you worked at
 - 11 NorthPoint you were responsible for marketing your
 - 12 client's power on spot and forward sales. Now, the
 - 13 spot market refers to the hourly or daily
 - 14 transactions; is that correct?
 - 15 A. That's correct.
 - 16 Q. And then the forward market is anything
 - 17 beyond that; that's correct as well?
 - 18 A. I think that's a good clarification.
 - 19 Q. Okay. And when you began discussing with
 - 20 Celgar in 2006 the energy brokerage services that
 - 21 NorthPoint would provide to Celgar, this was for
 - 22 Celgar's surplus sales?

- 09:40:06 1 A. That's correct.
 - 2 Q. It would be sold in increments of one hour on
 - 3 the spot market; correct?
 - 4 A. It would be sold in increments that they
 - 5 could assure us delivery. It would probably not be
 - 6 much longer than one hour.
 - 7 Q. And that was on the spot market?
 - 8 A. That's correct.



- 14 A. Correct.
- Q. And then you defined them, and I'm referring
- 16 to--oh, and by the way, I trust you have the Witness
- 17 Statement, your Witness Statement?
- 18 Just a second.
- 19 Right behind you there are two binders, the
- 20 white binders, and one of them should be the Witness
- 21 Statement binder.
- 22 A. I have it.

09:41:27 1	Q. You have your Witness Statement, okay.
2	So, at Paragraph 7, that's where you indicate
3	that the opportunities you identified were longer
4	term, and you defined them <<
5	>> And that's toward
6	the end of the paragraph.
7	MR. SHOR: The problem is
8	MR. COULOMBE: Oh, you have the redacted
9	version. My apologizes, Mr. Friesen, this information
10	was confidential.
11	BY MR. COULOMBE:
12	Q. Can you read from the screen in front of you?
13	And that's at the last sentence of the paragraph.
14	A. Okay. Yeah, I see that.
15	Q. So, apologies for the confusion.
16	<<
17	>>
18	A. That's correct.
19	<<
-	

- 09:42:53 1 Q. You were looking for << >>.
 - 2 And that was consistent with your
 - 3 responsibilities at NorthPoint; isn't that correct?
 - 4 A. That's correct.
 - 5 Q. So, as indicated by Mr. Dean Krauss, you were
 - 6 mainly responsible for transactions of up to three or
 - 7 four months; correct?
 - 8 A. That's correct.
 - 9 But as I mentioned, we were a small company.
 - 10 We shared responsibilities, and we worked together.
 - 11 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - 12 Q. So, you mentioned the longer term
 - 13 opportunities that you worked on a little earlier.
 - 14 When you did work on these, you worked together with
 - 15 Mr. Krauss; correct?
 - 16 A. I think that's a possibility. I do not
 - 17 distinctly remember discussing this particular
 - 18 transaction with Mr. Krauss. More than likely it
 - 19 occurred.
 - 20 Q. No, I'm referring more generally to the
 - 21 longer terms that you mentioned earlier. You also
 - 22 stated that when you did work on these--

- 09:43:53 1 A. With respect to longer-term transactions, we
 - 2 did work together, that's correct.
 - 3 Q. You worked with Mr. Krauss, correct.
 - 4 Now, you quote Mr. Merwin in your Witness
 - 5 Statement, and I'm at the third footnote, and that
 - 6 would happen to be on Page 5. It's a long footnote.
 - 7 And that's right at the top of the page after the
 - 8 brackets.
 - 9 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Well, shouldn't the
 - 10 Witness be given an unredacted version? This is very
 - 11 difficult for him.
 - MR. COULOMBE: Yes, you're right,
 - 13 Mr. President.
 - MR. TREASTER: Mr. President, he actually has
 - 15 one in his direct binder, which, if it's okay with
 - 16 Canada, he could use.
 - 17 PRESIDENT VEEDER: It's in the little binder,
 - 18 I think, to your right. If you could be helped by
 - 19 somebody because it's not your job to fight your way
 - 20 through the bundles. It should be the first document
 - 21 in that little binder. Page 5.
 - 22 THE WITNESS: Okay, I missed the question.

- 09:45:11 1 BY MR. COULOMBE:
 - 2 Q. Apologies for that, Mr. Friesen.
 - So, you quote Mr. Merwin at Footnote 3, so
 - 4 right at the top of the footnote on Page 5, and
 - 5 Mr. Merwin says--and correct me if I'm wrong--"our
 - 6 intention at that time was to execute one of these
 - 7 contracts in July/August 2008. FortisBC had been
 - 8 indicated that this would be possible even without the
 - 9 executed PSA and was willing to engage in a trial
 - 10 period while the Contract was being finalized."
 - 11 Do you see this, Mr. Friesen?
 - 12 A. I do see that.
 - 13 Q. This means the opportunities that you had
 - 14 identified for Celgar at that time were on a trial
 - 15 basis; correct?
 - 16 A. That was--that was perhaps Brian Merwin's
 - 17 opinion.
 - 18 Q. Could you please turn to the second tab in
 - 19 your binder, and that would be Exhibit C-343.
 - 20 A. The second tab?
 - Q. Excuse me, the binder that has the red cover.
 - 22 A. Okay.

- 09:46:14 1 Q. These are the exhibits on which I will be
 - 2 relying during your cross-examination. The second tab
 - 3 in there should be Exhibit C-343.
 - 4 And just for context, Mr. Friesen, this is a
 - 5 very short series of e-mails that were exchanged while
 - 6 you were looking at NorthPoint, so if you will go
 - 7 chronologically at the bottom of the page, this is an
 - 8 e-mail from yourself to Mr. Merwin; correct?
 - 9 A. Yes.
 - 10 Q. And that's dated June 23rd, 2008?
 - 11 A. Correct.
 - 12 Q. Could you please read the e-mail.

- Q. And now at the top of the page is another
- 17 e-mail that was sent from your colleague Shelley
- 18 Euteneier; is that correct?
- 19 A. That's correct.
- 20 Q. And Shelley Euteneier was informing you of
- 21 the going price at the time, in this e-mail?
- 22 A. Sorry, I'm just confirming the dates and

09:47:22 1 times.

- Q. It should be the next day, on June 24, 2008.
- 3 A. That's correct.
- 4 Q. That's correct?
- 5
 ;> correct?
- 6 A. That's correct.



- 19 correct?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- 21 Q. That's correct.
- 22 A. The high price period generally is the summer

- 09:48:15 1 period. In this document, July-August, there were two
 - 2 months that were mentioned specifically.
 - 3 Q. And these were--I'm glad you mentioned the
 - 4 high prices because isn't it true that, in 2008,
 - 5 around this period, the prices at Mid-C were
 - 6 relatively high?
 - 7 A. The prices in this period were, indeed, high.
 - 8 My recollection of the yearly average price in 2008, I
 - 9 don't have one right now.
 - 10 Q. And Mr. Krauss indicated in his Witness
 - 11 Statement that the prices at Mid-C for electricity are
 - 12 highly correlated to the price of natural gas? Would
 - 13 you agree with Mr. Krauss? And I'm sorry, this is
 - 14 Paragraph 16 of Mr. Krauss's Witness Statement. And I
 - 15 believe you have a version that is being provided to
 - 16 you right now.
 - 17 A. I did read that, and I generally agree until
 - 18 there is a separation of pricing due to demand.
 - 19 Q. And isn't it true, Mr. Friesen, that the high
 - 20 prices in 2008 decreased rapidly in the Fall of 2008?
 - 21 A. It's true the prices did come down.
 - Q. Substantially; correct?

- 09:49:34 1 A. Correct.
 - 2 Q. And they have remained low; correct?
 - 3 A. They have been lower than 2008. There is a
 - 4 lot of volatility in spot-market pricing.
 - 5 Q. Could you please turn to Tab--I believe it's
 - 6 Tab 4, and that would be exhibit number, for the
 - 7 record, R-440.
 - 8 Now, I trust, given your experience, that you
 - 9 will have seen these tables such as this one. Before
 - 10 this information was provided to us, in this case by
 - 11 Powerex, but it is information that is gathered by
 - 12 Platts, and Platts is, if I understand correctly, a
 - 13 company that does price assessment for a number of
 - 14 commodities, including electricity prices and they
 - 15 maintain historical price data or databases for Mid-C;
 - 16 correct?
 - 17 A. Correct.
 - 18 Q. Now, this chart indicates or provides an
 - 19 overview of the monthly average market prices at
 - 20 Mid-C. Does that seem correct?
 - 21 A. These are, in fact, after-the-fact average
 - 22 monthly prices. I will have to take your word on

09:50:54 1 that.

- Q. Okay. Can you provide me with the monthly
- 3 average, so that would be in the first--or actually
- 4 second column, so you have the first column is the
- 5 month and then the second column and that is the heavy
- 6 load hour, so that is the highest price you can get;
- 7 correct?
- 8 A. That is the average price for the 16 hours
- 9 during the day, correct.
- 10 Q. That are the high, on peak; correct?
- 11 A. They could, in fact, be the highest prices
- 12 and generally are, but not necessarily.
- 13 Q. Apologies, I thought you were finished.
- 14 If you could please answer again. I cut you
- 15 in your answer.
- 16 A. Okay. The second column is the average price
- 17 for the 16 hours in the day. I believe in Mid-C it's
- 18 six days a week. They could, indeed, be the highest
- 19 price but not necessarily.
- 20 Q. Okay. Now, could you provide me with or just
- 21 indicate quickly based on this chart, what the average
- 22 price was for August 2008.

- 09:52:01 1 And again, I understand this is the spot
 - 2 market, so this is not exactly the values that you
 - 3 were referring to, but I would just like to identify
 - 4 the trend here.
 - 5 A. No problem.
 - 6 So, the average price after the fact in 2008,
 - 7 according to your chart, is \$72.14.
 - 8 Q. And could you provide the price in January or
 - 9 December of 2008?
 - 10 A. It was \$60.71.
 - 11 Q. And what about one month later in
 - 12 January 2009?
 - 13 A. 39.63.
 - Q. And then do these prices seem realistic to
 - 15 you? Do they correspond to your recollection of the
 - 16 evolution of Mid-C pricing?
 - 17 A. That's correct.
 - 18 Q. Okay. And if you could please turn to the
 - 19 next tab, to Tab 5, these are the recent--another
 - 20 chart showing other recent Mid-C prices, and we can
 - 21 see on this chart that the heavy load hour prices are
 - 22 in the 20 to \$30 range; correct?

- 09:53:07 1 PRESIDENT VEEDER: That's R-442.
 - 2 MR. COULOMBE: And that would be R-442.
 - 3 Thank you, Mr. President.
 - 4 MR. SHOR: Can I just ask a quick question?
 - 5 Are we getting into any restricted information in this
 - 6 testimony, or can Mr. Merwin come back into the
 - 7 hearing? Canada restricted him. He can't see or hear
 - 8 ours.
 - 9 MR. OWEN: We believe that Platts is just
 - 10 official, so please, go ahead.
 - 11 MR. SHOR: So, we can get Mr. Merwin?
 - BY MR. COULOMBE:
 - 13 Q. So, you indicated that was correct, the price
 - 14 was in the range of the 20s to the 30s--correct?--on
 - 15 this chart.
 - 16 (Comment off microphone.)
 - 17 Q. Apologies, I was providing you with this
 - 18 chart, and I was saying this chart is reflective of
 - 19 the recent monthly average prices at Mid-C. Would
 - 20 that be your understanding of the chart?
 - 21 A. Taken at a moment in time, I would agree.
 - 22 Q. Okay. Now, I would like to turn to the

- 09:54:33 1 question of transmission, and I'm most grateful for
 - 2 your presentation in the direct testimony.
 - 3 Transmission is an important issue, isn't it?
 - 4 A. Yes, it is.
 - 5 Q. And, in fact, Mr. Krauss in his Witness
 - 6 Statement, indicates that NorthPoint--and I'm at
 - 7 Paragraph 13--NorthPoint selected the markets in which
 - 8 to invest in part based on the transmission that would
 - 9 be available to get to these markets, and the terms
 - 10 that he used are points of delivery and points of
 - 11 receipt, and that refers to where you get the energy
 - 12 and when you deliver the energy on the transmission
 - 13 path; correct?
 - 14 A. Sorry, I can't read that. Do I have a copy?
 - 15 Q. Yes, there was a soft copy that was provided
 - 16 to you, and that's Paragraph 13.
 - 17 A. Okay, I read Paragraph 13.
 - 18 Q. So, that's one of the important
 - 19 considerations for a broker?
 - 20 A. Correct.
 - 21 Q. Now, you indicated that energy could be, and
 - 22 was, in fact, delivered to the B.C.-U.S. border, and

- 09:56:00 1 that is at Paragraph 10 of your own Witness Statement.
 - 2 A. Correct.
 - 3 Q. So, that was correct. And the reason for
 - 4 selling at the B.C.-U.S. border is that it avoids
 - 5 having to find transmission in the U.S.; correct?
 - 6 A. There are two reasons--well, there are
 - 7 several reasons. It avoids having to find
 - 8 transmission in the U.S., the counter-parties
 - 9 generally have transmission in the U.S., and,
 - 10 therefore, you can save the costs. And, at times,
 - 11 when you rebuy other people's transmission, you can
 - 12 get it at a discount as opposed to the regulated rate.
 - 13 Q. Now, if you are going to send your power to
 - 14 the Mid-C to somewhere in the United States from
 - 15 British Columbia, this means you have to wheel your
 - 16 power over Bonneville Power Administration system;
 - 17 correct?
 - 18 A. You have to use U.S. transmission, correct.
 - 19 Q. And the first one in line or the first
 - 20 network on the way there is Bonneville; correct?
 - 21 A. Correct.
 - Q. And if you don't mind, I'm going to use BPA

- 09:57:15 1 for Bonneville Power Administration.
 - 2 A. No problem.
 - 3 Q. No problem?
 - 4 So, BPA is kind of the gateway into the
 - 5 United States; correct?
 - 6 A. Yes.
 - 7 Q. And BPA is--
 - 8 A. Sorry. Sorry. The BPA transmission system
 - 9 is kind of a gateway into the U.S.
 - 10 Q. Okay. And BPA's transmission network is
 - 11 severely or at least in 2008 was severely constrained,
 - 12 wasn't it?
 - 13 A. I don't understand the question.
 - 14 Q. Getting firm transmission on BPA's network
 - 15 was not very easy due to the very high demand and the
 - 16 very low offer; isn't that correct?
 - 17 A. As the prices separate between two markets,
 - 18 transmission becomes more difficult to get. Correct.
 - 19 Q. And, in fact, it was, on BPA's network in
 - 20 2008.
 - 21 A. And, in fact, it is more difficult to get--I
 - 22 can't say whether it was difficult to get. I didn't

- 09:58:21 1 get to the point of trying to get it.
 - Q. Okay. If you wouldn't mind turning to Tab 7,
 - 3 and that would happen to be Exhibit R-27.
 - 4 This is a relatively short fact sheet, and
 - 5 I'm telling you this for context, a relatively short
 - 6 fact sheet that was in fact publicly available and
 - 7 that was crafted by Bonneville Power Administration,
 - 8 dated March 2008, and it talks about a study that BPA
 - 9 wants to put in place to see what upgrades will be
 - 10 needed to satisfy the transmission demand.
 - And if you wouldn't mind going to the second
 - 12 page of that exhibit and at the third paragraph.
 - 13 Could you please read the third paragraph for our
 - 14 benefit.
 - 15 A. "Like other transmission providers across the
 - 16 country, BPA has been inundated with requests for
 - 17 point-to-point (PTP) service. The requests currently
 - 18 in our queue seeking new long-term firm transmission
 - 19 capacity amount to several thousand megawatts."
 - Q. If you could please now turn to the next tab,
 - 21 Tab 8.
 - 22 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: Just before you do, for

- 09:59:43 1 the record, it came up as R-47 when, in fact, 27, when
 - 2 it was actually 427. For the record.
 - 3 MR. COULOMBE: Thank you, Mr. Douglas.
 - 4 BY MR. COULOMBE:
 - 5 Q. If you could please turn to the next tab--and
 - 6 I hope I'm going to get the exhibit number right this
 - 7 time--R-428. And this is a letter that was written by
 - 8 the Bonneville Power Administration to the Federal
 - 9 Energy Regulatory Commission, the FERC, and Bonneville
 - 10 Power Administration is petitioning the FERC for an
 - 11 order approving certain amendments to its Open Access
 - 12 Transmission Tariff, and the reason for that is in
 - 13 order to enable the study, the network open seasons,
 - 14 that we just mentioned.
 - Now, if you don't mind going to the fifth
 - 16 page of this document, and I'm sorry there's no page
 - 17 numbers on this document, but on the fifth page you
 - 18 will see "background of this filing" as the heading.
 - 19 Are you there?
 - 20 A. I'm there.
 - 21 Q. And could you please read the first sentence
 - 22 below "background of this filing."

- 10:00:48 1 A. "As of March 19, 2008, BPA's transmission
 - 2 service request contained 9,262 megawatts of requests
 - 3 for service on BPA's network, exclusive of requests
 - 4 for service on the Southern and Montana Interties".
 - 5 Q. So, Mr. Krauss, these documents show--sorry,
 - 6 Mr. Friesen--very sorry--these documents show that
 - 7 there was, in fact, a big queue for transmission
 - 8 service requests on the Bonneville system in
 - 9 March 2008, don't they?
 - 10 A. That's true, but there is no financial
 - 11 commitment to putting in any of these requests.
 - 12 Q. I'm sorry, I didn't understand your answer.
 - 13 A. I have seen these large numbers in a number
 - 14 of transmission providers when people are looking for
 - 15 long-term firm transmission. Thousands of megawatts
 - 16 stack up, and it's only later when there's charges for
 - 17 actually doing the studies where the numbers come down
 - 18 to some reasonable level.
 - 19 Q. When the studies are effectuated or are
 - 20 actually done?
 - 21 A. Right.
 - 22 Q. Okay.

- 10:01:59 1 A. There is no cost to putting in a request.
 - Q. But doesn't this document indicate that even
 - 3 if you put in a request today or if you had put in a
 - 4 request or someone had put in a request--
 - 5 A. This document--
 - 6 Q. So, this document shows that if a request had
 - 7 been put in March 2008 by someone wanting
 - 8 transmission, it would have landed in the queue after
 - 9 the 9,000 megawatts; correct?
 - 10 A. That's correct.
 - 11 Q. Thank you.
 - Now, when you indicate that power was, in
 - 13 fact, sold at the U.S. border and could be sold at the
 - 14 U.S. border, this, in fact, meant that you needed a
 - 15 buyer that had transmission rights on BPA's network;
 - 16 correct?
 - 17 A. You needed to arrange for transmission,
 - 18 correct.
 - 19 Q. Okay. And you also state in your Witness
 - 20 Statement--
 - 21 MR. SHOR: Sorry, Mr. Coulombe, can you speak
 - 22 into the microphone? We're having trouble hearing

10:03:05 1 you.

- 2 MR. COULOMBE: Apologies. Sorry,
- 3 Mr. Freisen.
- 4 Everybody is Mr. Krauss today. I don't know
- 5 why. I'm very sorry. Something's happening in my
- 6 brain.
- 7 Yeah, please call me Mr. Friesen, if you'd
- 8 like.
- 9 BY MR. COULOMBE:
- 10 Q. So, Mr. Friesen, at Paragraph 8 of your
- 11 Witness Statement, you indicated that you had no doubt
- 12 you could sell Celgar's power because the quantity was
- 13 small compared to market demand.
- 14 A. That's correct.
- 15 Q. That's correct.
- 16 And you were--and you later said that the
- 17 prices you provided were based on Mid-C forward
- 18 pricing; correct?
- 19 A. That's correct.
- 20 Q. So, the market demand--and this is not an
- 21 economics class, but the market demand would refer to
- 22 every potential buyer at Mid-C; correct?

- 10:03:48 1 A. I suppose so.
 - Q. Okay. But you were not looking at the time
 - 3 for every potential buyer at Mid-C, were you? You
 - 4 were, in fact, looking as a supplemental condition for
 - 5 a buyer that would be willing to purchase and that at
 - 6 the B.C.-U.S. border and that had the transmission at
 - 7 the B.C.-U.S. border; is that correct?
 - 8 A. It's correct to say that that's our easiest
 - 9 way to put together a transaction. It's not the only
 - 10 way. It does add value to the transaction to us if we
 - 11 transacted at the border.
 - 12 Q. Now, when you made sales to the B.C.-U.S.
 - 13 border, you did so on an hourly basis, on a spot
 - 14 basis; correct?
 - 15 A. Those were the transactions we were doing at
 - 16 the time, correct.
 - 17 Q. And Mr. Krauss indicated in his Witness
 - 18 Statement--and I'm at Paragraph 28--that, in fact,
 - 19 NorthPoint has never entered into a forward sale at
 - 20 the B.C.-U.S. border; isn't that correct?
 - 21 A. That's correct.
 - 22 Q. And Mr. Krauss has also indicated that

- 10:05:04 1 generally, when someone buys at the B.C.-U.S. border,
 - 2 this buyer will want to discount in the selling price
 - 3 the cost of the avoided transmission on the U.S. side
 - 4 of the border; isn't that correct? And I'm referring
 - 5 to Paragraph 27 of Mr. Krauss's Witness Statement.
 - 6 A. I'm aware of the clause. I'm not sure the
 - 7 word discount is fair. The buyer would have been
 - 8 looking for the value of the transmission that he
 - 9 brought to the table to be accounted for in the
 - 10 transaction.
 - 11 Q. Okay. Thank you, Mr. Friesen.
 - 12 And if you are selling or planning to sell
 - 13 long-term to a buyer in the United States and you
 - 14 don't have the firm transmission for the entire length
 - 15 of the Contract, doesn't that entail a risk for the
 - 16 buyer in terms of having your power delivered to this
 - 17 buyer?
 - 18 A. As I mentioned in my direct, yes, it does add
 - 19 a risk. Yes, it could be covered by a clause. And
 - 20 generally speaking, that clause would be a liquidated
 - 21 damages provision such that the consumer in the event
 - 22 of non-delivery could buy the energy off the market

- 10:06:31 1 and be held whole.
 - Q. And when the buyer has to--or, sorry, when
 - 3 there is a failure to deliver, the buyer will arrange
 - 4 to find the power it needs that you couldn't deliver;
 - 5 isn't that correct?
 - 6 A. Once again, there are two choices. The
 - 7 supplier of the energy could, in fact, try and supply
 - 8 the energy from another source or the buyer could buy
 - 9 the energy from another source.
 - 10 Q. In any event, there is some sort of risk to
 - 11 the buyer in that type of scenario, isn't there?
 - 12 A. There is no financial risk. There may be a
 - 13 risk of delivery.
 - 14 Q. And wouldn't this risk be factored into the
 - 15 negotiations?
 - 16 A. Yes. I've already accounted for that.
 - 17 Correct.
 - 18 Q. Now, you indicated during your direct
 - 19 testimony that it was, if I understand correctly, it
 - 20 was fairly easy to find either short-term firm
 - 21 transmission or non-firm transmission a few days in
 - 22 advance, for example; is that correct?

- 10:07:42 1 A. I'm not sure I used the word "easy." I said
 - 2 that it would be possible.
 - 3 Q. It's possible.
 - 4 Now, if you have non-firm transmission rights
 - 5 for, let's say, tomorrow, do you know if you're
 - 6 going--do you know today if are going to be curtailed
 - 7 tomorrow?
 - 8 A. No. Not necessarily.
 - 9 Q. Just a second, Mr. Friesen.
 - 10 (Pause.)
 - 11 Q. And you mentioned also that there was no
 - 12 difference in terms of if a holder of six months' firm
 - 13 transmission is together with a rights holder for a
 - 14 one-month firm transmission on a transmission path,
 - 15 there is no priority in between the two as to who gets
 - 16 curtailed first. Everybody has the same transmission
 - 17 rights in terms of flow at this point; correct?
 - 18 A. Firm transmission holders are curtailed based
 - 19 on a pro rata of the amount that they have reserved.
 - 20 There is no first in or first out.
 - Q. But we're talking about the actual flows
 - 22 here; right? The actual scheduling on the

- 10:09:06 1 transmission lines.
 - 2 A. Correct.
 - Q. We're not talking about the reservation?
 - 4 A. Correct.
 - Q. So, if I'm a generator and I want to reserve
 - 6 transmission at a service provider, say, for example,
 - 7 Bonneville, and I want to reserve for one month and
 - 8 someone wants to reserve for six months.
 - 9 A. Okay. I did cover that in my direct, but
 - 10 obviously I wasn't clear.
 - If a person buys monthly firm transmission
 - 12 service, and in the event that someone buys a
 - 13 six-month term or attempts to buy a six-month term,
 - 14 the holder of the monthly service is, at that point,
 - 15 if it's still outside or still in the conditional
 - 16 period, would be obligated to match the longer
 - 17 request. They wouldn't be bumped, but they would be
 - 18 obligated to match the request, then buy transmission
 - 19 that perhaps they didn't want.
 - 20 Q. And if the buyer--if the person requesting
 - 21 the transmission is firm and doesn't want to go beyond
 - 22 one month, in this case the transmission service

- 10:10:35 1 provider will give the transmission to the person
 - 2 requesting six months; correct?
 - 3 A. If the one-month purchaser does not match the
 - 4 request, he gives up his right to the one-month firm.
 - 5 That's correct.
 - 6 Q. Just one second, Mr. Friesen.
 - 7 (Pause.)
 - 8 Q. If we could please pull the exhibit NAV-124
 - 9 on which you relied earlier. You have a copy in your
 - 10 binder that was provided to you by the Claimant's
 - 11 counsel. And that should be the very small binder.
 - 12 Apologies for the--
 - MR. COULOMBE: Could I have it on the screen,
 - 14 NAV-124?
 - 15 BY MR. COULOMBE:
 - 16 Q. Now, you explain there are many lines on this
 - 17 graph.
 - 18 A. Correct.
 - 19 Q. And now let's take--we're at January 2008, so
 - 20 let's just take January for now as an example.
 - So, in addition to the purple line that
 - 22 you've mentioned which is the--actually the derated

- 10:11:59 1 capacity; is that correct? That's the derated
 - 2 capacity?
 - 3 A. Correct.
 - Q. So, that's the--that's when Bonneville Power
 - Administration determines that the capacity on this
 - 6 day will be this rather than that for a series of
 - 7 considerations; correct?
 - 8 A. Right. I believe this is an hourly chart but
 - 9 the premise is right.
 - 10 Q. And this is determined by engineers who say,
 - 11 well, in this hour it's going to be that, because if
 - 12 we go beyond that there's a risk of running into a
 - 13 problem; correct?
 - 14 A. It's determined by system operations,
 - 15 correct.
 - 16 Q. Now, in your experience or in your knowledge,
 - 17 do they--will Bonneville Power Administration always
 - 18 go to that purple line? Will it allow the entire
 - 19 capacity to be used or does it not provide for a
 - 20 little gap just to make sure that no problem arises?
 - 21 A. My understanding is that this is the
 - 22 operating capacity. Therefore, there is, to allow for

- 10:12:58 1 issues, there are pre-accounted for space beyond this
 - 2 line.
 - 3 Q. Okay. If you could please go to the month of
 - 4 August--
 - 5 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Sorry. We're going to
 - 6 have trouble in the Transcript later.
 - 7 When you say "this line," what do you mean?
 - 8 THE WITNESS: Sorry. The purple line is the
 - 9 operating capability of the line. It is not the
 - 10 absolute limit of the line. And so the system
 - 11 operations people know what the absolute limit is--I'm
 - 12 not aware of it--but that takes into account things
 - 13 like contingencies and other events so that the line
 - 14 doesn't become unstable.
 - PRESIDENT VEEDER: So, it's somewhere above
 - 16 the purple line but below the black line?
 - 17 THE WITNESS: Above the purple line in
 - 18 negative terms; i.e., greater negative numbers.
 - 19 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you.
 - BY MR. COULOMBE:
 - Q. Do you mind going to August 2008, and that
 - 22 should--this will be the eighth page of the exhibit.

- 10:14:10 1 Now, your counsel had you, when looking at
 - 2 the January chart, your counsel had you identify the
 - 3 available capacity, the after-the-fact reflection of
 - 4 what was the capacity available in January 2008.
 - 5 In your opinion, in August 2008, looking at
 - 6 this after the fact, was there a lot of capacity
 - 7 available, based on this chart?
 - 8 A. In my opinion, looking at that chart is that
 - 9 there is significantly less capacity available than in
 - 10 the January chart.
 - It's important to remember that the
 - 12 horizontal lines in this chart are 300 megawatts
 - 13 apart; so, unless the two lines are actually touching,
 - 14 I suggest there are a small number of megawatts
 - 15 available.
 - 16 Q. Thank you, Mr. Friesen.
 - 17 MR. TREASTER: Mr. President, could we have
 - 18 just a couple of minutes to prepare for redirect?
 - 19 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Of course. How long do
 - 20 you want?
 - 21 MR. TREASTER: Five minutes is plenty.
 - 22 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Okay. Five minutes.

10:15:22 1 (Brief reces

- 2 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume.
- 3 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 4 BY MR. TREASTER:
- 5 Q. Mr. Friesen, I just have a couple more
- 6 questions for you.
- 7 Canada, on cross, walked you through monthly
- 8 average Mid-C prices in 2008. Does that--do those
- 9 prices have anything--bear any relation to
- 10 long-term--the prices you would--a customer--or a
- 11 seller would achieve in long-term contracts?
- 12 A. Monthly forward prices or after-the-fact
- 13 realtime prices don't have any bearing on a very
- 14 long-term pricing. Perhaps they would have some
- 15 bearing on shorter long-term pricing, but I guess the
- 16 answer is no.
- 17 Q. Okay.
- Mr. Friesen, could you turn to Tab 8 in your
- 19 cross-examination binder. I apologize, I'm not
- 20 familiar with what the exhibit number is.
- 21 R-428.
- 22 And could you turn to Page 5.

- 10:23:05 1 Mr. Friesen, have you ever seen this document
 - 2 before?
 - 3 A. Today was the first time.
 - 4 Q. And Canada pointed you to Number 9,262, a
 - 5 request in the service request queue for BPA
 - 6 transmission service.
 - 7 A. Correct.
 - 8 Q. And you mentioned that you were familiar with
 - 9 that number; is that right? Are you familiar with
 - 10 that number?
 - 11 A. No, I'm not familiar with that specific
 - 12 number, how it was achieved. What I suggested was
 - 13 that the number of megawatts in a Request for Service
 - 14 queue are not, in fact--are generally overinflated
 - 15 because there is no cost to putting in that request.
 - 16 Q. And do you understand that request queue to
 - 17 be for short-term firm transmission or long-term firm
 - 18 transmission?
 - 19 A. That request queue is for long-term firm
 - 20 transmission.
 - 21 Q. Mr. Friesen, if Celgar was looking for
 - 22 transmission access for a long-term contract, would

- 10:24:34 1 you expect Celgar to buy the longest duration of
 - 2 transmission available?
 - 3 A. I would expect that they would buy the
 - 4 transmission that would be required by the length of
 - 5 term of the transaction that they're looking at.
 - 6 Q. And, so, Canada gave you a hypothetical that
 - 7 perhaps Celgar would have bought one month of
 - 8 short-term transmission and another seller would have
 - 9 bought six months of firm transmission.
 - 10 If Celgar was in a long-term contract, would
 - 11 you have expected Celgar to match that six-month
 - 12 short-term transmission request?
 - 13 A. The short answer is yes, but the long answer
 - 14 is I would have expected that they would have reserved
 - 15 the whole six months in the first place.
 - 16 Q. Now, I would like to pull up Navigant-124
 - 17 again.
 - Mr. Friesen, you've explained this a few
 - 19 times, but I just to want make sure that we really
 - 20 understand what this yellow line in the graph means.
 - 21 If as a scheduler--and we understand this is
 - 22 after the fact--but if as a scheduler you could make a

- 10:26:06 1 graph to represent the amount of electricity
 - 2 transmission that would be available ahead of time,
 - 3 would you expect this yellow line to look different?
 - 4 A. Yes.
 - 5 O. And how so?
 - 6 A. Well, the transmission—the transmission
 - 7 based on long-term firm transmission requests would
 - 8 be, in most cases, larger or in a more negative
 - 9 direction than the actual line.
 - 10 But you are asking me to suppose one way or
 - 11 the other, and the reservation system is not related
 - 12 to the actual flow.
 - 13 Q. Okay. Right. Well, let's just talk about
 - 14 when you were looking to reserve short-term
 - 15 transmission for Celgar.
 - 16 If you had reserved transmission space--and
 - 17 can we just go to August 2008 in this chart--if you
 - 18 had reserved short-term transmission for Celgar ahead
 - 19 of time in August 2008, would you expect Celgar to be
 - 20 part of the yellow line in this graph?
 - 21 A. Yes. Yes.
 - 22 Q. So, the space in August 2008 between the

- 10:27:45 1 yellow line and the purple line, does that represent
 - 2 all of the transmission that would have been available
 - 3 for Celgar to reserve?
 - 4 A. If, in fact, they had reserved space before
 - 5 that, they would have, in fact, been part of the
 - 6 yellow line, and the space between the purple line and
 - 7 the yellow line at that point would still be unused
 - 8 transmission.
 - 9 Q. And you said something in your direct that I
 - 10 just want to focus on a little more clearly. You said
 - 11 that the--
 - 12 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Just pause a second. Do
 - 13 you mean direct?
 - MR. TREASTER: Cross, cross-examination.
 - 15 PRESIDENT VEEDER: I think that's better.
 - MR. TREASTER: My apologies. I meant
 - 17 cross-examination.
 - 18 BY MR. TREASTER:
 - 19 Q. That I would just like to focus on a little
 - 20 more specifically. You mentioned that the purple line
 - 21 at the bottom of the graph may not, in fact, represent
 - 22 all of the transmission that's available?

- 10:28:53 1 A. The purple line is the operating capacity of
 - 2 the line within the operations limits. Inside of
 - 3 that, the line is capable of more transmission
 - 4 capability, but that is to serve reliability purposes
 - 5 such as contingencies, a number of other things. That
 - 6 total operating capability--total transferability of
 - 7 the line is not represented in this graph.
 - 8 Q. So, Mr. Friesen are the contingencies already
 - 9 built into the purple line?
 - 10 A. Correct.
 - 11 Q. Thank you, Mr. Friesen.
 - MR. TREASTER: No further questions.
 - 13 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much. The
 - 14 Tribunal has no questions. We have come to the end of
 - 15 your testimony.
 - 16 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
 - 17 (Witness steps down.)
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: The next witness is
 - 19 Mr. Les MacLaren. So, he's the first of the
 - 20 Respondent's witnesses.
 - 21 And, forgive me, I forget if he's the
 - 22 Application or the subject of an application for an

- 10:30:19 1 extended direct examination.
 - Is he the first?
 - 3 MR. DOUGLAS: Yes, please, Mr. President.
 - 4 PRESIDENT VEEDER: So, we need to decide that
 - 5 now.
 - 6 MR. DOUGLAS: If now would be the appropriate
 - 7 time, then yes.
 - 8 PRESIDENT VEEDER: It would be better to do
 - 9 it before his direct examination, would you agree?
 - 10 (Laughter.)
 - 11 MR. DOUGLAS: I think so.
 - 12 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Please make the
 - 13 Application.
 - MR. DOUGLAS: We make an application for an
 - 15 extended direct of Mr. MacLaren to discuss the issue
 - 16 of load displacement.
 - 17 MR. SHOR: I'm a little bewildered. I
 - 18 thought the purpose of the Application was so that we
 - 19 would have advance notice to be able to prepare, and
 - 20 if I get it right now, it doesn't do me any good.
 - 21 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Well, it's also a little
 - 22 short. I thought he might add a little.

- 10:31:06 1 Do you want a explain a little bit further
 - 2 what you mean by "extended direct" as regards load
 - 3 displacement?
 - 4 MR. DOUGLAS: This is fair. Canada has also
 - 5 attempted to identify the subject matter of its direct
 - 6 previously, and Mr. Shor had requested that it was
 - 7 premature. So, I find it a bit--
 - 8 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Can we dig out your letter
 - 9 where you describe the subject of the Application more
 - 10 fully in regard to Mr. MacLaren?
 - MR. DOUGLAS: Sure. Happy to do that,
 - 12 although I'm not sure load displacement would be
 - 13 covered by that, but it has been a new issue raised in
 - 14 the arbitration, and we'd very much like for
 - 15 Mr. MacLaren to assist the Tribunal understanding it.
 - MR. SHOR: So, we've had no notice, in other
 - 17 words.
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Anything else he's going
 - 19 to deal with in extended direct, or just load
 - 20 displacement?
 - 21 MR. DOUGLAS: Just some context leading up to
 - 22 that, and then just load displacement.

- 10:32:03 1 PRESIDENT VEEDER: And overall, give us some
 - 2 estimate as to how long you think you might be in
 - 3 extended direct.
 - 4 MR. DOUGLAS: Oh, no more than ten minutes.
 - 5 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Ten minutes. Why don't we
 - 6 hear the ten minutes, and then we will hear the
 - 7 Respondent--sorry, the Claimant. But it's difficult
 - 8 to get a feel for it until we hear what he says.
 - 9 Shall we have them now? And then we will
 - 10 break after his direct examination.
 - 11 MR. DOUGLAS: That would suffice.
 - 12 Mr. President, if I could just ask, Canada
 - 13 would like to do all things to accommodate the
 - 14 Claimant in terms of asking its application. I feel
 - 15 we've been trying to do that, and I do want to give
 - 16 them a chance, and I tried this morning, and that
 - 17 didn't seem to be the appropriate time, and now I'm
 - 18 trying and the Claimant seems to suggest it's not
 - 19 enough time.
 - I'm happy to follow any process or if it's
 - 21 appropriate to make this application and to give the
 - 22 Claimant sufficient time. I just feel like I'm stuck

- 10:33:12 1 between a rock and a hard place.
 - 2 PRESIDENT VEEDER: No, I think we will take
 - 3 it witness by witness. We'll see what happens with
 - 4 Mr. MacLaren.
 - 5 I mean, the idea of this extended direct
 - 6 application by the Respondent was to deal with any
 - 7 extra material that came from the extended direct
 - 8 examinations of the Claimant's witnesses. And at the
 - 9 moment I'm not quite sure how that works with load
 - 10 displacement and Mr. MacLaren, so we will see how it
 - 11 goes, and then it may be useful then to have a block
 - 12 application for your witnesses. But for the moment
 - 13 let's go with Mr. MacLaren.
 - 14 LESLIE M. MACLAREN, RESPONDENT'S WITNESS, CALLED
 - 15 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Good morning.
 - We ask this of all Witnesses. Please state
 - 17 your full name and if you will read the words of
 - 18 declaration for Factual Witnesses on the piece of
 - 19 paper before you.
 - 20 THE WITNESS: Thank you. My name is Leslie
 - 21 Marshall MacLaren.
 - I solemnly declare upon my honor and

- 10:34:14 1 conscience that I shall speak the truth, the whole
 - 2 truth, and nothing but the truth.
 - 3 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you.
 - 4 DIRECT EXAMINATION
 - 5 BY MR. DOUGLAS:
 - 6 Q. Hi, Mr. MacLaren.
 - 7 A. Good morning.
 - 8 Q. You are currently Assistant Deputy Minister
 - 9 of the Ministry of Energy and Mines?
 - 10 A. That is correct.
 - 11 Q. How long have you held that position?
 - 12 A. Since February of 2008.
 - 13 Q. As a result of that position, are you able to
 - 14 assist the Tribunal with understanding the Province's
 - 15 2007 Energy Plan?
 - 16 A. Yes, I am.
 - Q. Was one of the objectives of the 2007 Energy
 - 18 Plan to mandate that BC Hydro become self-sufficient?
 - 19 A. Yes, it was.
 - 20 Q. To reach that objective, did BC Hydro have to
 - 21 acquire resources?
 - 22 A. Yes, they did.

- 10:34:55 1 Q. Without getting into numbers, was that a--was
 - 2 that a significant gap?
 - A. Yes. Part of the self-sufficiency policy
 - 4 changed BC Hydro's planning criteria such that they
 - had to plan their system based on historically low
 - 6 inflows into their system, which created a gap that
 - 7 they had to fill by procuring both supply- and
 - 8 demand-side resources.
 - 9 Q. What type of initiatives did BC Hydro
 - 10 undertake to close that gap?
 - 11 A. It started in the Energy Plan. They
 - 12 commenced an expression of interest and then a Request
 - 13 for Proposals for bioenergy projects. They also
 - 14 instituted a Clean Power Call in 2008 to acquire new
 - 15 supply from other sources, and they also ramped up
 - 16 their demand-side spending in order to try and close
 - 17 that gap.
 - 18 Q. When you say "demand-side spending," would
 - 19 that include Load Displacement Agreements?
 - 20 A. That could include Load Displacement
 - 21 Agreements, that's correct.
 - 22 Q. Okay. Could you explain what "load

10:36:04 1 displacement" means?

- 2 A. A load displacement is a structure whereby
- 3 the utility procures some incremental generation that
- 4 the customer applies to their load, thereby reducing
- 5 the amount of electricity that the utility has to
- 6 supply.
- 7 Q. And that load displacement, would it be
- 8 governed by a contract between utility and its
- 9 customer?
- 10 A. Yes. And the utility would have to prove to
- 11 the Utilities Commission that that acquisition was
- 12 cost-effective relative to other resources available
- 13 to the utility.
- 14 Q. Is a Load Displacement Agreement a subsidy?
- 15 A. No, it's not. It's a commercial transaction.
- 16 It is one of the methods by which BC Hydro is trying
- 17 to close its load resource gap.
- 18 Q. Would load displacement in FortisBC territory
- 19 alter BC Hydro's contractual obligations under the
- 20 PPA?
- 21 A. No.
- 22 Q. Why?

- 10:37:08 1 A. That would be part of FortisBC's load
 - 2 resource planning. They also have demand growth, and
 - 3 they might seek a Load Displacement Agreement, new
 - 4 supply, or demand-side measures, much as BC Hydro
 - 5 tries to do in its territory.
 - 6 Q. Would a Load Displacement Agreement between
 - 7 FortisBC and one of its customers assist BC Hydro in
 - 8 its procurement objectives?
 - 9 A. No, I don't think it would. Because BC Hydro
 - 10 could not rely on that load displacement. Again, it
 - 11 would be part of a portfolio of initiatives that
 - 12 Fortis would undertake to meet its customers' needs.
 - 13 So it could have demand growth, a Load Displacement
 - 14 Agreement, some new supply. There would be a
 - 15 portfolio from which they could choose.
 - MR. DOUGLAS: Those are my questions.
 - 17 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
 - 18 Let's take a break now, and you can consider
 - 19 your position.
 - 20 MR. SHOR: I don't think we have any
 - 21 objection because I think that was done within five
 - 22 minutes, so it wasn't extended. So it didn't need to

10:38:10 1 apply.

- 2 PRESIDENT VEEDER: But you're not embarrassed
- By what was raised even within the five minutes? Do
- 4 you want to break now? Shall we continue?
- 5 MR. SHOR: Let's start and I'll take a break.
- 6 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Okay. Let's continue.
- 7 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 8 BY MR. SHOR:
- 9 Q. Good morning, Mr. MacLaren.
- 10 A. Good morning, Mr. Shor.
- 11 Q. We have the usual heavy binders for you.
- 12 I'd like to start by understanding the
- 13 relationships between the Ministry of Energy and
- 14 BC Hydro and the BCUC. As I understand it, the
- 15 Minister of Energy acts as the Provincial
- 16 representative--as the representative for the
- 17 shareholder?
- 18 A. The Minister is the representative of the
- 19 shareholder, and he is accountable in the Legislature
- 20 for matters related to BC Hydro.
- 21 Q. And the profits of the BC Hydro are returned
- 22 to the Government each year through an annual payment?

- 10:39:21 1 A. A little bit more complicated than that, but
 - 2 they do pay a dividend. But really what affects the
 - 3 Government's budget is its net income.
 - 4 Q. In recent years, the B.C. Cabinet has been
 - 5 the one that actually sets BC Hydro's rates?
 - 6 A. There have been directives issued to the
 - 7 Utilities Commission under Section 3 that sets
 - 8 BC Hydro's rates, that is correct.
 - 9 Q. So BC Hydro's rates are a political issue for
 - 10 the B.C. Government. Is that a fair characterization?
 - 11 A. It--they can be. Obviously the objective of
 - 12 Government as stated in the Energy Plan is to maintain
 - 13 competitive rates.
 - Q. Now let's turn to the BCUC, the British
 - 15 Columbia Utilities Commission. As I understand it,
 - 16 the BCUC also reports to the Minister of Energy?
 - 17 A. No. As an administrative justice
 - 18 organization, the responsibility for the Utilities
 - 19 Commission rests with the Minister of Justice and
 - 20 Attorney General.
 - 21 Q. There is no reporting relationship to the
 - 22 Ministry of Energy?

- 10:40:20 1 A. We certainly work with the Commission around
 - 2 regulatory matters. We have just completed a review
 - 3 of the Commission, but the formal reporting
 - 4 relationship is with the Ministry of Justice.
 - 5 Q. And does the Ministry of Energy recommend the
 - 6 Commissioners for appointment?
 - 7 A. They are brought forward to Cabinet through a
 - 8 group called our Board Resourcing and Development
 - 9 Office that does merit-based competitions or
 - 10 solicitations from which they develop a list that the
 - 11 Cabinet decides.
 - 12 Q. And the Cabinet can issue direction to the
 - 13 BCUC. I think you said they--
 - 14 A. That is correct.
 - 15 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - 16 Q. This will work better if you wait for my
 - 17 question before answering.
 - 18 A. I'm sorry.
 - 19 Q. And the Cabinet can issue direction to the
 - 20 BCUC--I think you gave an example in the form of
 - 21 current rates -- and issue rules it must follow;
 - 22 correct?

- 10:41:11 1 A. That is correct.
 - 2 Q. And how many full-time Commissioners does the
 - 3 BCUC have?
 - 4 A. They currently have one full-time
 - 5 Commissioner.
 - 6 Q. So when it comes to the development and
 - 7 implementation of energy policy in British Columbia,
 - 8 that's done by the Ministry of Energy, and then it
 - 9 gets implemented by BC Hydro and the BCUC?
 - 10 A. That's correct. The Ministry prepares the
 - 11 policy framework, those frameworks are approved by
 - 12 Cabinet or directed by the Minister, and then BC Hydro
 - 13 is expected to act within that policy framework and
 - 14 the Commission to regulate within that framework.
 - 15 Q. If I build a house in Vancouver and I call
 - 16 BC Hydro to obtain electricity, they can't say no, can
 - 17 they?
 - 18 A. It depends. If you're far enough off the
 - 19 grid, you have to make a contribution to connect. But
 - 20 yes, they have an obligation to serve within their
 - 21 territory.
 - 22 Q. If I build a house in Vancouver and I call

- 10:42:16 1 BC Hydro to obtain electricity, they have an
 - 2 obligation to serve me?
 - 3 A. Yes.
 - 4 Q. That's part of the regulatory compact? The
 - 5 utility gets a monopoly, but they have to serve
 - 6 reliably all Eligible Customers in their service
 - 7 territory?
 - 8 A. That is correct.
 - 9 Q. And the obligation to serve extends to
 - 10 commercial and industrial customers as well?
 - 11 A. That is correct.
 - 12 Q. Who in B.C. has the power to impose
 - 13 limitations on the obligation to serve such that a
 - 14 utility could provide a customer with less than all
 - 15 the electricity it required?
 - 16 A. That would be the Utilities Commission.
 - 17 Q. Could the Government do so through an Order
 - 18 In Council?
 - 19 A. It could possibly do so. That's a legal
 - 20 question that I'm not sure I'm qualified to answer,
 - 21 but the powers to direct the Commission are with
 - 22 respect to its powers and functions. So...

- 10:43:06 1 Q. Okay. But the BCUC can do so, and that's
 - 2 pursuant to Article 28(3) of the UCA?
 - 3 A. I believe that's the article, yes.
 - 4 Q. FortisBC cannot curtail itself its obligation
 - 5 to serve, can it?
 - 6 A. Not--they have a similar responsibility in
 - 7 their service territory.
 - 8 Q. And BC Hydro cannot itself curtail its
 - 9 obligation to serve an eligible customer?
 - 10 A. I believe in cases of system emergency, they
 - 11 could curtail certain customers.
 - 12 Q. Private parties cannot curtail a utilities
 - 13 obligation to serve in B.C.?
 - 14 A. I'm not sure I understand your question.
 - 15 Q. Private parties can't agree amongst
 - 16 themselves that the utilities obligation to serve
 - 17 would be limited?
 - 18 A. I'm still not sure I understand the question.
 - 19 Q. The limit--any limitation on an obligation to
 - 20 serve, that would be a regulatory matter rather than a
 - 21 commercial matter; correct?
 - 22 A. There could be commercial contracts between a

- 10:44:19 1 utility and its customers that could allow for some
 - 2 curtailment in certain situations or additional
 - 3 generation in certain situations.
 - 4 Q. I'm not talking about curtailments or--I'm
 - talking about a utility avoiding an obligation to
 - 6 serve an Eligible Customer.
 - 7 A. I'm not--I don't believe that that's the
 - 8 cases.
 - 9 Q. Okay. Thank you.
 - 10 Getting back to the Ministry of Energy's role
 - 11 in energy policy, its primacy on an energy policy also
 - 12 extends to policies governing the access by
 - 13 self-generators to utility power while they are
 - 14 selling their self-generated electricity?
 - 15 A. That is an aspect of policy the Ministry has
 - 16 worked on, yes.
 - 17 Q. And that directly affects how much
 - 18 self-generated electricity those self-generators can
 - 19 sell; correct?
 - 20 A. The amount of self-generation that they can
 - 21 sell is determined under contractual negotiations
 - 22 between a utility and their customer as part of the

- 10:45:25 1 procurement process.
 - 2 Q. I'm not talking about BC Hydro specifically.
 - 3 I'm talking about, in general, including a
 - 4 self-generator that doesn't want to sell to BC Hydro.
 - 5 A. Then could you restate your question, please.
 - 6 Q. That their ability to sell to a third party
 - 7 is affected by the Government's policy on access to
 - 8 utility power while they are selling self-generated
 - 9 electricity.
 - 10 A. Their ability to sell to third Parties is
 - 11 governed by the Utilities Commission Act. If they are
 - 12 selling, they become a public utility and must either
 - 13 set rates, seek an exemption or file a contract for
 - 14 acceptance by the Commission.
 - 15 Q. Except if there's an exemption such as when
 - 16 they're selling to BC Hydro?
 - 17 A. There is an exemption in place for private
 - 18 parties to sell to BC Hydro, and there's an obligation
 - 19 for BC Hydro to file those contracts with the
 - 20 Commission.
 - 21 Q. And if they're not selling in British
 - 22 Columbia, then the BCUC has no jurisdiction?

- 10:46:27 1 A. If they were to secure access under the Open
 - 2 Access Transmission Tariff, they could sell to parties
 - 3 outside British Columbia.
 - 4 Q. Thank you. Because self-generators are not
 - 5 public utilities, the BCUC, in general, has no direct
 - 6 regulatory authority over self-generators; correct?
 - 7 A. Providing they are using the generation to
 - 8 serve their industrial load, that's correct.
 - 9 Q. Or selling in an exempt manner, as we
 - 10 discussed?
 - 11 A. I guess so, yeah.
 - 12 Q. Now, you talked briefly about load
 - 13 displacement before if--to the extent that Government
 - 14 policy requires a self-generator to use--
 - 15 (Comment off microphone.)
 - 16 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, Mr. Shor. Could you
 - 17 please restate the question.
 - 18 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 19 Q. Yes. Let me figure out where I was.
 - 20 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: It could have been
 - 21 worse.
 - 22 (Laughter.)

- 10:47:36 1 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 2 Q. So, the BCUC has no direct authority over
 - 3 self-generators that are selling their electricity in
 - 4 an exempt manner; correct?
 - 5 A. That's correct.
 - 6 Q. So--but the Government can effect their
 - 7 ability to sell their self-generation by regulating
 - 8 their utilities?
 - 9 A. That's correct.
 - 10 Q. Now, you were personally involved in
 - 11 developing B.C. self-generator policy?
 - 12 A. The policy had been generally developed
 - 13 before I moved into the position that I'm currently
 - 14 in. In response to the Pulp and Paper Task Force that
 - 15 sought to reprice existing electricity, there were
 - 16 some briefing materials prepared in the fall of 2007
 - 17 before I started, which led to the position that I
 - 18 took with the Pulp and Paper Self-Generation Working
 - 19 Group.
 - Q. Can we bring up Exhibit C-135, Page 2. If I
 - 21 gave the right number, these are going to be the
 - 22 meeting notes of the June 24, 2008 Pulp and Paper

- 10:48:48 1 Working Group. I believe that's the group you just
 - 2 referred to.
 - 3 And I believe you stated--somewhere in here
 - 4 the policy is articulated that the Government is firm
 - 5 that incremental generation is and should be priced on
 - 6 the margin, but that you would not allow the repricing
 - 7 of existing generation or arbitrage against heritage
 - 8 prices. Is that a fair summary of B.C. self-generator
 - 9 policy?
 - 10 A. It is. When read in conjunction with the
 - 11 third bullet, that, if, in fact--if a generator is at
 - 12 its end of life, either economically or otherwise, it
 - 13 may be in ratepayers' interest for a bilateral
 - 14 negotiation to secure some refurbishment of that plant
 - 15 in a more cost-effective manner than it would cost the
 - 16 utility to go out and seek other sources of new
 - 17 supply.
 - 18 Q. That's fair.
 - Now, if we could just go back to the general
 - 20 principle rather than the end-of-life issue. You used
 - 21 the term "priced on the margin." By "margin," you
 - 22 mean market prices; correct?

- 10:50:13 1 A. That's correct. They would be eligible for a
 - 2 competitive call.
 - 3 Q. So, as I understand the policy, new and
 - 4 incremental generation could be sold at market prices,
 - 5 but existing generation could not be sold at market
 - 6 prices?
 - 7 A. That is correct.
 - 8 Q. Now, could we pull up the transcript,
 - 9 Page 203, Lines 3-7.
 - 10 A. I'm sorry. Is that in my binder, Mr. Shor?
 - 11 Q. No. This is in the transcript.
 - Mr. Owen told us in his Opening Statement
 - 13 multiple times that BC Hydro had no interest in buying
 - 14 existing generation because it would add nothing to
 - 15 BC Hydro's resource portfolio.
 - 16 Wouldn't buying the generation output from
 - 17 Celgar's first turbine that Celgar had been using to
 - 18 supply a portion of its load have added that
 - 19 generation and capacity and energy to BC Hydro's
 - 20 resource base?
 - 21 A. No, it would not.
 - Q. When did it become part of BC Hydro's

- 10:51:15 1 resource base?
 - 2 A. It is part of the complex at the Celgar Mill
 - 3 that was constructed to serve that load.
 - 4 Q. So it's not Celgar's resource? It's
 - 5 BC Hydro's resource?
 - 6 A. No, it's Celgar's resource. It is Celgar's
 - 7 self-generation.
 - 8 Q. How did it become part of BC Hydro's resource
 - 9 base?
 - 10 A. It's not part of the BC Hydro's resource
 - 11 base.
 - 12 Q. It's not.
 - 13 So procuring it would be adding something to
 - 14 the resource base?
 - 15 A. Procuring it would not add to the resource
 - 16 base in the Province. It would not be incremental
 - 17 energy.
 - 18 Q. Also, we're not just concerned with BC Hydro.
 - 19 It's the Province that Mr. Owen meant to refer to?
 - 20 A. I believe that's the case. It's certainly
 - 21 the impact of repricing Celgar's existing generation
 - 22 was found to have negative impacts on BC Hydro's

- 10:52:11 1 customers by the Commission.
 - Q. I was going to get to that next. Thank you
 - 3 for taking me there.
 - 4 So, the purpose of restricting sales of
 - 5 existing generation is to prevent harm to other
 - 6 ratepayers?
 - 7 A. That is correct.
 - 8 Q. And that policy is driven by the desire not
 - 9 to permit existing self-generators from changing their
 - 10 use of self-generator electricity in a way that would
 - 11 increase the cost to other ratepayers who would have
 - 12 to share in the cost of buying the marginal
 - 13 replacement electricity. Is that fair?
 - 14 A. That is correct. It is linked to two things:
 - 15 One is self-sufficiency in acquiring new resources
 - 16 rather than existing; and, secondly, to ensure that
 - 17 the Province maintains competitive rates.
 - 18 Q. And you apply that self-generation policy
 - 19 Province-wide to protect all ratepayers?
 - 20 A. That's correct.
 - Q. Of all utilities in B.C., not just BC Hydro?
 - 22 A. That's correct.

- 10:53:06 1 Q. With respect to existing generation, does
 - 2 Government policy restrict all sales at market prices
 - 3 or only the sale of existing generation being used for
 - 4 self-supply?
 - 5 A. If the--if an owner of self-generation wants
 - 6 to sell to a third party, they require other
 - 7 authorizations to do so.
 - 8 Q. Okay. Assuming they have authorization and
 - 9 have been selling, would your policy restrict the
 - 10 continued sale of that electricity?
 - 11 A. Could you reframe your question or, perhaps,
 - 12 give me an example, Mr. Shor?
 - 13 Q. I'm a self-generator.
 - 14 A. Okay.
 - 15 Q. And I've been generating some electricity in
 - 16 excess of my load. So, I've been selling that to a
 - 17 company. Hypothetically, we'll call it NorthPoint.
 - 18 A. Okay.
 - 19 Q. And then I want to negotiate an EPA with
 - 20 BC Hydro. Those sales of excess generation to
 - 21 NorthPoint, would I be able to continue making those
 - 22 sales, either to BC Hydro or NorthPoint, or would that

- 10:54:18 1 count as existing generation that I would have to use
 - 2 to self-supply?
 - 3 A. If it is--under the rules, as I said today,
 - 4 if it is surplus to your load, you can sell it,
 - 5 providing you have the appropriate authorizations.
 - 6 Q. At all times? If I had been selling it, I
 - 7 can continue selling it?
 - 8 A. I would say yes.
 - 9 Q. What if I'm already selling to BC Hydro under
 - 10 a contract, but the Contract expires? Can I increase
 - 11 my price in a new EPA?
 - 12 A. You would be subject to a contract renewal
 - 13 and a subsequent negotiation.
 - Q. And a higher price would be okay, even if it
 - 15 harmed other ratepayers?
 - 16 A. If it is a subject of negotiation, that
 - 17 Contract is accepted, and it's found to be a
 - 18 commercial Contract, that cost would be acceptable
 - 19 because it would be approved by the Commission.
 - 20 Q. Okay. But that's the same type of harm to
 - 21 ratepayers; right? They'd have to pay the incremental
 - 22 cost?

- 10:55:19 1 A. They would--if it was cost-effective for the
 - 2 utility to reacquire that generation through renewal,
 - 3 it would be the best decision for ratepayers.
 - 4 Q. I'd like to turn more attention on this
 - 5 concept of "harmful arbitrage." In your testimony in
 - 6 multiple places, you use the term "arbitrage." Can
 - 7 you just define for me your understanding of the term
 - 8 as you use it?
 - 9 A. The term, as I've used it in my testimony, of
 - 10 "arbitrage" is where someone takes their generation
 - 11 and sells it to the market or to another party and
 - 12 replaces it with cost-based supply to the detriment of
 - 13 ratepayers.
 - 14 Q. So that's harmful arbitrage.
 - 15 A. (No verbal response.)
 - Q. You said "uh-huh." She's looking for a "yes"
 - 17 or a "no."
 - 18 A. I'm sorry.
 - 19 Q. The answer to your question, I think you said
 - 20 "uh-huh," and she would like a "yes" or a "no."
 - 21 A. Sorry. Yes.
 - 22 Q. Thank you.

- 10:56:30 1 Arbitrage--if I use the term "arbitrage" to
 - 2 mean buying and selling the same commodity at the same
 - 3 time, your policy is not aimed specifically at that.
 - 4 Your policy is aimed at preventing a more narrow
 - 5 subset of arbitrage that you referred to as "harmful
 - 6 arbitrage"; correct?
 - 7 A. That's correct.
 - 8 Q. And that's aimed at just preventing an
 - 9 increase in the use of utility energy, not--but the
 - 10 self-generator would still be able to maintain its
 - 11 historical level of usage; correct?
 - 12 A. I think so, yeah.
 - Q. Well, let's not "think so." Let's turn to
 - 14 your First Statement, at Paragraph 90.
 - 15 A. I'm sorry, Mr. Shor, the First Statement?
 - 16 Q. Paragraph 90, I think. There, I believe you
 - 17 say--even though I can't see it--that a self-generator
 - 18 can't sell existing self-generation historically used
 - 19 to meet a self-generator's load.
 - 20 A. Uh-huh.
 - 21 O. And that's--
 - 22 A. I'm sorry, yes, I see that.

- 10:57:52 1 Q. That's the policy?
 - 2 A. That's the policy.
 - 3 MR. OWEN: Excuse me, Mr. Shor, I'm terribly
 - 4 sorry for interrupting, but there's restricted access
 - 5 information on this page. Mr. Merwin is here.
 - 6 PRESIDENT VEEDER: We're still in open
 - 7 session. It was Paragraph 91 that was restricted.
 - 8 MR. SHOR: I'm sorry; I didn't realize that.
 - 9 We'll just take it down. The paragraph we've been
 - 10 discussing has no restricted information.
 - 11 PRESIDENT VEEDER: And you're not coming to
 - 12 Paragraph 91?
 - 13 MR. SHOR: No.
 - 14 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 15 Q. Are there different self-generator policies
 - 16 in place when BC Hydro is the purchaser versus a third
 - 17 party?
 - 18 A. There are a number of approaches that the
 - 19 Commission has accepted for self-generators. It has
 - 20 accepted generation baselines. It has looked at
 - 21 net-of-load concepts and is now working on an
 - 22 entitlement and matching-type arrangement. In each

- 10:59:02 1 case, what it's trying to do is trying to limit
 - 2 impacts on ratepayers.
 - Q. Right. But I didn't ask about which service
 - 4 territory the self-generator was in. I asked if it
 - 5 mattered who the purchaser was. Someone in FortisBC's
 - 6 service territory can sell to BC Hydro as well as
 - 7 someone in BC Hydro's service territory. The policy
 - 8 is not at all affected by who the buyer is, is it?
 - 9 A. No.
 - 10 Q. And we talked earlier about how--the way the
 - 11 policy gets implemented to self-generators is to limit
 - 12 the utilities' obligation to serve that self-generator
 - 13 when it's selling electricity; correct?
 - 14 A. No. I think the way it's implemented is that
 - 15 in some manner the amount of incremental generation
 - 16 being purchased by the utility is determined.
 - 17 Q. That's correct. I agree with that, but
 - 18 the--and the utility is limited--its obligation to
 - 19 serve is limited so that it doesn't have to serve
 - 20 above that level; correct?
 - 21 A. It's about procuring additional supply and
 - 22 not selling more to the customer.

- 11:00:20 1 Q. Right. But I'm trying to understand how it
 - 2 gets implemented. It gets implemented for a
 - 3 self-generator by not allowing it to take more utility
 - 4 power. And since you can't--
 - 5 A. That's correct.
 - 6 Q. But I'm trying to understand how it gets
 - 7 implemented. It gets implemented for a self-generator
 - 8 by not allowing it to take more utility power;
 - 9 correct?
 - 10 A. That's correct.
 - 11 Q. And you do it that way because you can't
 - 12 regulate directly the self-generator, so you regulate
 - 13 the utility?
 - 14 A. You have a look at whether the utility is, in
 - 15 fact, procuring incremental supply.
 - 16 Q. I'm not talking about sales to the utility.
 - 17 I'm just talking about the purchases by the
 - 18 self-generator from its utility in order for it to
 - 19 sell to anyone. That is restricted by limiting the
 - 20 obligation to serve.
 - 21 A. So can I maybe cite an example and see if
 - 22 we're talking about the same thing, Mr. Shor?

- 11:01:27 1 O. Sure.
 - 2 A. So, let's say you have a customer who
 - 3 traditionally has supplied 50 percent of their supply
 - 4 and taken 50 percent from the utility. So, if, in
 - 5 fact, then there is a procurement, you would want to
 - 6 see incremental generation from that customer that the
 - 7 utility could procure, and it would not be required to
 - 8 supply any more than 50 percent of that initial load.
 - 9 Are we talking about the same thing?
 - 10 Q. Yes.
 - 11 A. Thank you.
 - 12 Q. So the utility's obligation to serve is
 - 13 limited to the original 50 percent?
 - 14 A. That's correct.
 - 15 Q. And that policy has been implemented by the
 - 16 BCUC originally in Order G-38-01; is that correct?
 - 17 A. That policy was--with respect to a
 - 18 self-generator using idle self-generation to sell into
 - 19 a very lucrative market, it did limit BC Hydro's
 - 20 obligation to supply any more embedded cost supply, if
 - 21 that utility was going to--sorry, if that
 - 22 self-generator was going to go ahead and start up that

- 11:02:34 1 idle generation for sales.
 - Q. Let's pull up Order G-38-01. It's
 - 3 Exhibit C-5. And I'd like to focus on Page 2,
 - 4 Paragraph 1, the first three sentences. Have you
 - 5 found it?
 - 6 A. I have. Thank you.
 - 7 Q. Can you please read that out loud.
 - 8 A. "The Commission directs BC Hydro to allow
 - 9 Rate Schedule 1821 customers with idle self-generation
 - 10 capability to sell excess self-generated electricity,
 - 11 provided the self-generating customers do not
 - 12 arbitrage between embedded cost utility service and
 - 13 market prices. This means that BC Hydro is not
 - 14 required to supply any increased embedded cost of
 - 15 service to a Rate Schedule 1821 customer selling its
 - 16 self-generation output to market. The Commission
 - 17 recognizes that considerable debate may ensue over
 - 18 whether a generator has met this principle, but the
 - 19 Commission expects BC Hydro to make every effort to
 - 20 agree on a customer baseline, based either on the
 - 21 historical energy consumption of the customer or the
 - 22 historical output of the generator."

- 11:03:39 1 Q. Can you just highlight the word "customer
 - 2 baseline"? Now, can we pull up the transcript,
 - 3 Page 192, Lines 10-21.
 - 4 This is from Mr. Owen's Opening Statement
 - 5 where he makes much of the fact that Order G-38-01
 - 6 does not use the term "GBL" or "generator baseline."
 - 7 If we could just go back to the term it does use. It
 - 8 uses the term "customer baseline," doesn't it?
 - 9 A. Yes. I see the word "customer baseline."
 - 10 Q. And that customer baseline has become known
 - 11 as the "generator baseline," hasn't it?
 - 12 A. In this context, the "customer baseline"
 - 13 could be either historical consumption or historical
 - 14 load. The concept of a generator baseline is
 - 15 something that BC Hydro subsequently started using in
 - 16 its procurement in order to demarcate between existing
 - 17 and incremental supply that it was procuring.
 - 18 Q. So, your position is the term "generator
 - 19 baseline" and "GBL" that BC Hydro uses is unrelated to
 - 20 Order G-38-01?
 - 21 A. This is a principle related to baselines
 - 22 based on either historical output or historical

- 11:05:16 1 consumption that Hydro subsequently used in its
 - 2 procurement. This is -- in my view, Mr. Shor, this is
 - 3 the principle.
 - 4 Q. Okay. We'll come back to that. Now, the
 - 5 G-38-01 principle--let's call it that. We won't use
 - 6 the term GBL--that was intended by the Commission to
 - 7 preserve the status quo at the time, wasn't it?
 - 8 A. It was a short-term opportunity in a very
 - 9 lucrative market. It was only put in place for a
 - 10 year, and BC Hydro subsequently came back, and that
 - 11 principle was extended. But it was intended to allow
 - 12 generators with idle generation capability to take
 - 13 advantage of the California energy crisis and the high
 - 14 market prices in western North America.
 - 15 Q. Again, I'll repeat my question. Was it
 - 16 intended by the Commission to preserve the status quo
 - 17 at the time?
 - 18 A. It was intended not to cause harm to
 - 19 ratepayers.
 - 20 Q. As of that time?
 - 21 A. At that time, that's correct.
 - Q. Can we pull up C-21? This is the BCUC's

- 11:06:32 1 decision in the Kelowna case. And can you turn to
 - 2 Page 7, please? In the third paragraph--
 - A. Excuse me. Page 7 of the reasons, Mr. Shor?
 - 4 Q. Yes. Appendix A. I think that's the
 - 5 reasons.
 - 6 A. Okay. I have it now.
 - 7 Q. Could you please read the highlighted text?
 - 8 A. "The notion of arbitrage as used in relation
 - 9 to GBLs was, in fact, the preservation of the status
 - 10 quo such that BC Hydro's obligation to serve was
 - 11 limited to the load served at a particular time, and
 - 12 self-generators were required to continue to serve
 - 13 that portion of their own load, which they had served
 - 14 in the past."
 - 15 Q. Now, this is the Commission referring to
 - 16 G-38-01, isn't it?
 - 17 A. I will get the reference. Yep, it is.
 - 18 Q. And it's referring to GBLs in the context of
 - 19 G-38-01?
 - 20 A. Yes, it is.
 - 21 Q. Now, with getting back to the harmful
 - 22 arbitrage policy, do all provinces in Canada impose

- 11:07:51 1 regulatory measures to restrict a self-generator's
 - 2 ability to sell its electricity?
 - A. I'm not aware of that. I'm not sure.
 - 4 Q. You're not aware of the policy in Quebec at
 - 5 all?
 - 6 A. No, I'm not.
 - 7 Q. Let's assume British Columbia had made the
 - 8 regulatory choice to allow sales, full sales of
 - 9 self-generator electricity, and it wasn't worried
 - 10 about harmful arbitrage at all. Would the GBL still
 - 11 be necessary in that case?
 - 12 A. No, it probably would not. It would--all of
 - 13 the generation from the generator would be priced at
 - 14 some kind of market rate, and then they would--much
 - 15 like the example we saw from Germany where they sell
 - 16 all and then buy all from the pool.
 - 17 Q. So you're familiar with Germany?
 - 18 A. I was familiar with Germany. That was part
 - 19 of the analysis that was done.
 - Q. And in Germany, they do allow the full sale
 - 21 of all electricity and allow the self-generator to
 - 22 backfill all its energy needs from the utility at

- 11:08:58 1 embedded cost rates; right?
 - 2 A. I believe it's from the pool rather than the
 - 3 utility, but yes.
 - 4 Q. Okay. So it's not a crazy policy to do that.
 - 5 There are some well-respected countries in the world
 - 6 that do that; correct?
 - 7 A. I don't think that Germany's example on clean
 - 8 energy is a good one for British Columbia.
 - 9 Q. Okay. But different countries make different
 - 10 choices.
 - 11 A. That's correct.
 - 12 Q. I want to take another hypothetical example
 - 13 from there where BC has made the same choice as
 - 14 Germany to allow the sales, but BC Hydro still just
 - 15 wants to buy new and incremental power. Are you with
 - 16 me?
 - 17 A. Okay.
 - 18 Q. In that circumstance, then, if a
 - 19 self-generator had been using some of its electricity
 - 20 to self-supply, BC Hydro only wanted to buy
 - 21 incremental, there would be some gap then that the
 - 22 self-generator would have available for sale to a

- 11:09:57 1 third party, would there not?
 - 2 A. I'm not sure. I thought you said we were in
 - 3 a world where all of the generation was being sold.
 - Q. You were in a world where all the generation
 - 5 could be sold, but BC Hydro's procurement practices,
 - 6 on the other hand, told it to just buy new and
 - 7 incremental policy--power.
 - 8 A. I think that's very hypothetical, Mr. Shor.
 - 9 If you're in that kind of model with a pool, you would
 - 10 be driving new supply in an entirely different way
 - 11 than the procurement that's done today.
 - 12 Q. I don't want you to argue with me. I just
 - 13 want you to use my hypothetical.
 - 14 A. Yeah.
 - 15 Q. So in that case, and BC Hydro just wanted to
 - 16 buy the new and incremental, there would be some
 - 17 volume that the self-generator would have available to
 - 18 sell to a third party; correct?
 - 19 A. In your hypothetical example, yes.
 - Q. Thank you.
 - 21 And in that case, BC Hydro and its EPAs would
 - 22 need to allow for those sales, would it not, if that

- 11:10:55 1 were the Government policy?
 - 2 A. In your hypothetical example, yes.
 - 3 Q. Okay. So the limitations in EPAs on those
 - 4 third-party sales, those flow directly from the
 - 5 Province's regulatory policy choices, don't they?
 - 6 A. They flow from the contractual structure
 - 7 that's put in place to ensure that Hydro is actually
 - 8 procuring incremental energy.
 - 9 Q. Okay.
 - 10 A. So it's an output of the policy.
 - 11 Q. I'm talking about the limitation. Current
 - 12 EPAs prohibit the self-generator from selling any
 - 13 electricity to a third party; correct?
 - 14 A. That's correct.
 - 15 Q. I want to focus on that limitation and go
 - 16 back to my world where we're in Germany, for example,
 - 17 and German version of BC Hydro only wants to buy new
 - 18 and incremental policy. In that kind of EPA
 - 19 structure, you would have to allow for third-party
 - 20 sales, would you not?
 - 21 A. If all generators had a right to choose
 - 22 whether to sell to a pool or to use it in their

- 11:12:05 1 industrial facility, then they would be able to sell
 - 2 that energy.
 - Q. Okay. So the limitation on the third-party
 - 4 sales flows from the policy choice the Government made
 - 5 to require self-supply?
 - 6 A. I would say, Mr. Shor, it flows from the way
 - 7 we've chosen to procure incremental energy.
 - 8 Q. And the requirement for self-supply?
 - 9 A. The Exclusivity Provision ensures that
 - 10 BC Hydro is able to procure what is, in fact,
 - 11 incremental.
 - 12 Q. I mean in the world where you can have
 - 13 third-party sales, why is requiring or preventing
 - 14 third-party sales, how does that ensure BC Hydro is
 - 15 only buying incremental power? In my hypothetical, I
 - 16 allowed for the sale of everything.
 - 17 A. In your hypothetical example, you could do
 - 18 something like that.
 - 19 Q. Okay. So in my hypothetical example, the
 - 20 policy or the provisions in the EPA that restrict
 - 21 third-party sales would be unnecessary?
 - 22 A. I don't think you would have them in that

11:13:23 1 case, no.

- 2 Q. Thank you.
- 3 PRESIDENT VEEDER: If you're moving to a
- 4 different topic, we need a mid-morning break.
- 5 MR. SHOR: Happy to take a mid-morning break.
- 6 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's take 10 minutes, and
- 7 we'll come back at 25 past. As you've heard us state
- 8 before, please don't discuss the case or your
- 9 testimony until you come back before the Tribunal.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I will not, sir.
- 11 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you.
- 12 (Brief recess.)
- 13 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume.
- MR. SHOR: Thank you, Mr. President.
- 15 BY MR. SHOR:
- 16 Q. Mr. MacLaren, I'd like to get back to the
- 17 conversation we were having about Order G-38-01. I
- 18 think you had stated it was a very short-term measure.
- Can we pull up Exhibit C-131, please.
- This is a copy of the BCUC's Order G-17-02
- 21 issued on March 2, 2002, so roughly a year after
- 22 G-38-01.

- 11:31:45 1 Are you familiar with this Order?
 - 2 A. Yes, I've seen it.
 - 3 Q. Isn't it the case that what the Commission
 - 4 did in this Order was extend G-38-01 indefinitely?
 - 5 A. That is correct.
 - 6 Q. I'd like to turn next to the relationship
 - 7 between G-38-01 and the GBLs that BC Hydro applies in
 - 8 its procurement contract. I think you said that they
 - 9 shared common principles, but it wasn't tied to Order
 - 10 G-38-01.
 - 11 Is that a fair characterization of your
 - 12 testimony?
 - 13 A. I think what I said, Mr. Shor, is G-38-01 had
 - 14 some principles associated with it that Hydro later
 - 15 applied to their procurement.
 - Q. But G-38-01 doesn't govern those GBLs?
 - 17 A. I would say not. The concept, as I
 - 18 understand it, was originally used in some Load
 - 19 Displacement Agreements, again, to demarcate between
 - 20 what--to determine what was incremental for the
 - 21 purposes Hydro's procurement.
 - Q. Could we pull up C-248, please. And could

- 11:32:57 1 you find that in your binder. This is BCUC Order
 - 2 G-106-14. And the accompanying Decision is dated
 - 3 July 25, 2014.
 - 4 Are you familiar with this Decision?
 - 5 A. I have reviewed it.
 - 6 Q. And this Decision was an Order denying
 - 7 BC-Hydro's request for reconsideration of a prior
 - 8 Order; correct?
 - 9 A. That's correct.
 - 10 Q. And that prior Order had actually ordered
 - 11 BC Hydro to file its GBL Guidelines as part of a rate;
 - 12 correct?
 - 13 A. That is correct.
 - Q. And BC Hydro disagreed that the GBL should be
 - 15 considered as part of a rate; correct?
 - 16 A. That is correct.
 - 17 Q. This is a recent Decision within the last
 - 18 year?
 - 19 A. I'm sorry, Mr. Shor, as I see this now, I
 - 20 have not reviewed this document.
 - 21 Q. Okay. Could you turn to Page 6 of 8, the
 - 22 third paragraph. Could you read the highlighted

11:34:06 1 language, please?

- 2 A. I'm sorry, Page 6 of 8?
- 3 Q. Page 6 of 8, third paragraph.
- 4 A. I don't see highlighted language here.
- 5 Q. Well, it's on the screen in front of you.
- 6 Just read the first sentence.
- 7 A. "By way of background, the genesis of the GBL
- 8 was under Order G-38-01 which addressed BC Hydro's
- 9 obligation to serve industrial customers with
- 10 self-generation capacity who indicated a desire to
- 11 sell some of the power they generated at market prices
- 12 and increase their purchases from BC Hydro under what
- 13 was then Rate Schedule 1821 and is now Schedule 1823."
- Q. Okay. And you wouldn't disagree with the
- 15 Commission that the genesis of the GBL was under Order
- 16 G-38-01, would you?
- 17 A. No. I believe I've stated the principles
- 18 there are what Hydro used.
- 19 Q. Thank you.
- 20 Can we turn to the fourth paragraph, please.
- Now here the Commission is distinguishing, as
- 22 you correctly did, the conditions in place at G-38-01,

- 11:35:06 1 which is when Howe Sound was trying to sell its
 - 2 incremental generation into the U.S. And then it is
 - 3 taking us into the modern era where, instead, now
 - 4 self-generators are selling to mostly BC Hydro;
 - 5 correct?
 - 6 A. That's correct.
 - 7 Q. Could you read the first sentence, please.
 - 8 A. "Today, although Rate Schedule 1823 customers
 - 9 are not selling electricity into the market, the
 - 10 fundamental principles are the same, as these
 - 11 customers are instead selling this electricity to
 - 12 their monopoly utility BC Hydro through an EPA or
 - 13 being encouraged to displace their load through an
 - 14 LDA, or Load Displacement Agreement."
 - 15 Q. Now, it's clear here the Commission is
 - 16 talking about BC Hydro purchases; correct?
 - 17 A. That's correct.
 - 18 Q. And it's saying that the GBL in those EPAs is
 - 19 as established in Order G-38-01; correct?
 - 20 A. I believe I said the genesis of the GBL was--
 - Q. No. I'm asking what the Commission is
 - 22 saying.

- 11:36:17 1 A. Okay. I see what you said there.
 - 2 Q. Do you agree?
 - 3 A. I agree with your earlier statement, that the
 - 4 genesis was G-38-01--
 - 5 Q. Do you disagree with--
 - 6 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - 7 A. Sorry. The genesis of the GBL was G-38-01.
 - 8 Q. Do you agree with the BCUC--
 - 9 MR. OWEN: I'm sorry. Just a point. Can you
 - 10 please not interrupt the Witness so much.
 - 11 BY MR. SHOR: I apologize. I didn't realize
 - 12 I was doing that.
 - 13 BY MR. SHOR:
 - Q. Do you agree with the BCUC that the GBL in
 - 15 BC Hydro procurement contracts is "as established in
 - 16 Order G-38-01"?
 - 17 A. I think my testimony is the same, Mr. Shor.
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Just help us. Do you
 - 19 agree or disagree?
 - 20 THE WITNESS: I think by the time you get to
 - 21 2014, everybody is using GBL for different purposes.
 - 22 I think the purpose for which, Mr. Chair, BC Hydro

- 11:37:21 1 used it was based on the principles of G-38-01 and
 - 2 they used it in a procurement. The fact that this
 - 3 says "GBL as established in G-38-01," I would disagree
 - 4 with.
 - 5 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 6 Q. But the BCUC clearly thinks that GBLs in
 - 7 BC Hydro procurement contracts are as established in
 - 8 G-38-01?
 - 9 A. That's what they state here, yes, sir.
 - 10 Q. And it's the Commission that wrote G-38-01,
 - 11 isn't it? It wasn't you?
 - 12 A. That's correct.
 - 13 Q. Thank you.
 - I'd like to turn to a different topic now,
 - 15 which is who gets to set a GBL. Doesn't the
 - 16 self-generators' utility have the responsibility for
 - 17 setting its GBL?
 - 18 A. The GBL is a negotiated part of a contract
 - 19 between the utility and its customer.
 - 20 Q. So the utility and its customer, not the
 - 21 purchaser of the electricity? Strike that question.
 - So in Celgar's case, it would be FortisBC?

- 11:38:32 1 A. No. In Celgar's case they chose to
 - 2 participate in the Bioenergy Phase I Call and
 - 3 negotiated a GBL with BC Hydro. That is part of that
 - 4 contractual arrangement.
 - 5 Q. But under Order G-38-01, whose responsibility
 - 6 is it to set the GBL for Celgar?
 - 7 A. It depends who Celgar is going to be selling
 - 8 energy to. In the case of its participation in the
 - 9 Bioenergy Phase I Call, that was with BC Hydro.
 - 10 Q. So they get different GBLs, depending on who
 - 11 they are selling to?
 - 12 A. They have a GBL in place today based on their
 - 13 sales to BC Hydro.
 - 14 Q. Would that govern their--well, strike that.
 - Can we pull up C-21, Page 20. Again, this is
 - 16 the Kelowna decision. If you turn to the third
 - 17 paragraph, please.
 - 18 A. Excuse me, Mr. Shor. I'm just getting there.
 - 19 Yes. Would you like me to read it into the
 - 20 record?
 - 21 Q. Yes, please.
 - 22 A. "In the Panel's view, the notion of a GBL

- 11:39:47 1 representing its most basic form, the load a
 - 2 self-generator must serve, should be tied to an
 - 3 agreement with the utility."
 - 4 Q. And they're talking about the
 - 5 self-generator's utility, aren't they?
 - 6 A. In this case, yes, I believe they are.
 - 7 Q. Thank you. So when Mercer began to explore
 - 8 its options for selling Celgar self-generated
 - 9 electricity in 2006 and 2007, they were supposed to
 - 10 contact their own utility, Fortis, to learn how much
 - 11 electricity FortisBC would supply them while they were
 - 12 selling their power; correct?
 - 13 A. They did enter into discussions, yes.
 - Q. Well, I'm just talking about within the
 - 15 G-38-01 regime, what they were supposed to do to
 - 16 establish a baseline was to contact their utility;
 - 17 right?
 - 18 A. Yes.
 - 19 Q. So FortisBC was supposed to establish a
 - 20 baseline?
 - 21 A. If they were going to procure energy from
 - 22 Celgar, yes.

- 11:40:46 1 Q. What if they were going to supply Celgar and
 - 2 allow Celgar to sell to a third party?
 - 3 A. There would still need to be some
 - 4 demarcation. So there would have to be some kind of
 - 5 baseline.
 - 6 Q. Through negotiations with FortisBC?
 - 7 A. In the instance you're saying, yes.
 - 8 Q. And would that baseline based on Celgar-be
 - 9 based on Celgar's then-current 2006 generation levels
 - 10 or its levels around the time of Order G-38-01?
 - 11 A. In--I'm not sure how exactly Fortis would
 - 12 approach that because Fortis hasn't set a GBL for
 - 13 Celgar. In the case of the GBL that exists, it was
 - 14 based on what the current use of the self-generator
 - 15 was, and that was established in the Contract that
 - 16 they eventually--
 - 17 Q. Right. That was--
 - 18 A. --secured with BC Hydro.
 - 19 Q. I'm sorry.
 - 20 That was in the BC Hydro EPA which Celgar
 - 21 negotiated a year or two later. I want to take us
 - 22 back to the 2006-2007 time frame when they were in

- 11:41:56 1 discussions with FortisBC.
 - 2 A. Right.
 - 3 Q. So if FortisBC was supposed to have set a
 - 4 baseline around that time, what would have been the
 - 5 appropriate baseline year?
 - 6 A. That would have had to have been a
 - 7 negotiation between Fortis and Celgar, and the results
 - 8 of which would have had to have some kind of further
 - 9 authorization of an Energy Supply Agreement. It would
 - 10 have had to have gone to the Commission, and the
 - 11 Commission would have then looked at that and
 - 12 determined whether it was reasonable or not.
 - 13 Q. Okay. So why don't we pull back up C-21, my
 - 14 favorite Decision, the Kelowna Decision, at Page 7
 - 15 again. Remember we had the discussion earlier about
 - 16 the Commission saying that G-38-01 was intended to
 - 17 preserve the status quo? And I think you agreed with
 - 18 me it would have been at the status quo at the time
 - 19 the Order was issued?
 - 20 So if that's the case, why wouldn't Celgar's
 - 21 GBL at this time be based on its historical energy
 - 22 usage as of 2001?

- 11:43:03 1 A. Because if the objective of the utility is to
 - 2 acquire incremental energy, 2001 was not the year in
 - 3 which that would be accurate.
 - 4 Q. I'm not in that world. I'm in the
 - 5 sell-to-third-party world. We're trying to sell to
 - 6 the United States, okay, and we're not trying to
 - 7 supply BC Hydro's procurement goals of incremental
 - 8 power only. We're in discussions with Fortis to sell
 - 9 our power to the United States.
 - 10 What should our GBL have been based on under
 - 11 the principles of G-38-01, which, as you mentioned,
 - 12 G-38-01 was intended to allow sales to the United
 - 13 States; correct?
 - 14 A. Certainly, Mr. Shor.
 - I think the outcome of what eventually
 - 16 happened with G-48-09 is what you would have seen. If
 - 17 Celgar would have tried to, say, export all their
 - 18 energy to the United States and replace it with
 - 19 utility supply, that's just the type of arbitrage that
 - 20 G-38-01 was trying to avoid.
 - 21 Q. Okay.
 - 22 A. So, I'm not sure I'm following here.

- 11:44:23 1 Q. I'm just trying to follow G-38-01, and I'm
 - 2 trying to understand how we got from a status quo
 - 3 preservation in 2001 when we're approaching FortisBC
 - 4 and all of a sudden in the BC Hydro world, it's based
 - 5 on 2007. But we'll get to that. Let me try it this
 - 6 way.
 - 7 What should Celgar have done before its Blue
 - 8 Goose Project investments created incremental
 - 9 generation in 2007, if it had wanted to have that
 - 10 incremental generation treated as incremental for GBL
 - 11 purposes? Let's take it for the BC Hydro procurement
 - 12 and available for sale and not included in its GBL.
 - 13 What should they have done before the 2007
 - 14 investments?
 - 15 A. Well, I guess they could have, as Riverside
 - 16 did, sought a determination of a GBL, or they could
 - 17 have entered into a contract that they would have
 - 18 taken to the Commission and justified that that
 - 19 Contract was within the rights and in the interest of
 - 20 ratepayers.
 - 21 Q. Why wasn't it sufficient for them to contact
 - 22 the utility, FortisBC, and negotiate with FortisBC

- 11:45:35 1 over what they could sell? Isn't that what G-38-01
 - 2 directed them to do?
 - 3 A. Yeah. I think it's a little bit more
 - 4 complicated than that, Mr. Shor, because of the
 - 5 historical relationship between BC Hydro and FortisBC.
 - 6 There's a long-standing prohibition under the PPA from
 - 7 1993 that Fortis can't export while its taking power
 - 8 under that rate, again, to protect against the type of
 - 9 harmful arbitrage that we've been speaking about. And
 - 10 there's no reason to believe that same principle would
 - 11 not have been extended to self-generating customers,
 - 12 which the Commission did in that ruling.
 - 13 Q. Right. But that—the Commission amended the
 - 14 Contract to do that, didn't it? The original PPA only
 - 15 restricted FortisBC. It did not restrict FortisBC's
 - 16 customers; correct?
 - 17 A. That's correct, and the Commission recognized
 - 18 that that Contract was entered into at a time when
 - 19 open access was just starting in a very different
 - 20 regulatory environment.
 - 21 Q. So, they wouldn't have had reason to discuss
 - 22 self-generator sales?

- 11:46:40 1 A. No, I don't believe so.
 - 2 Q. And that was in 19--what time frame are we
 - 3 talking about?
 - 4 A. This is the original Rate Schedule 3808 from
 - 5 1993.
 - 6 Q. 1993. So, in 1991, when the Ministry of
 - 7 Energy and the Ministry of Environment were issuing a
 - 8 Ministers' Order to Celgar, they too wouldn't have
 - 9 contemplated the possibility of third-party sales by a
 - 10 self-generator, would they?
 - 11 A. The exemption which Celgar received at the
 - 12 time for the construction of operation of its
 - 13 generator was for use in the Mill. There are other
 - 14 regulatory authorizations that Celgar would have
 - 15 needed to sell that energy to third parties or, at
 - 16 that time, to export it.
 - Q. But could you answer my question, please,
 - 18 which asked about what the Parties would have
 - 19 contemplated in 1991.
 - 20 A. I don't believe the Parties were
 - 21 contemplating the sale of self-generation to third
 - 22 parties.

- 11:47:36 1 Q. It was not possible at the time?
 - 2 A. No. There was no Open Access Tariff to
 - 3 facilitate that.
 - 4 Q. And it was--I mean, Canada has brought up the
 - point that there was some Ministry statement that they
 - 6 would consider Applications, but as a practical
 - 7 matter, it wasn't happening; correct?
 - 8 A. There have been a number of times. British
 - 9 Columbia has got excellent resources, and there have
 - 10 been times when Government has thought that they could
 - 11 procure electricity for long-term sale in the export
 - 12 market, but those have not materialized. Most of the
 - 13 trade is short term.
 - 14 Q. Now, I want to go back to what we were
 - 15 talking about, about the Blue Goose project. And you
 - 16 said Celgar could have gone to the BCUC to get a GBL
 - 17 like Riverside had done. Was that required in any
 - 18 document? Was Celgar required to have done that?
 - 19 A. Not necessarily a requirement. Certainly,
 - 20 the example of what Riverside did was available.
 - 21 Q. Why wasn't it sufficient to contact FortisBC,
 - 22 its utility?

- 11:48:51 1 A. Again, Mr. Shor, whatever arrangement they
 - 2 came to would still require regulatory approval.
 - 3 Q. So we have the Commission saying that the GBL
 - 4 is supposed to be set between a self-generating
 - 5 customer and its utility, but Celgar's GBL was set by
 - 6 BC Hydro, and not FortisBC; right?
 - 7 A. That's correct. Celgar bid into a BC Hydro
 - 8 Call--a BC Hydro Call for Power.
 - 9 Q. And is that consistent with B.C.
 - 10 self-generator policy?
 - 11 A. Yes. It was--the Green Energy Project was
 - 12 incremental generation that was offered in the
 - 13 procurement.
 - Q. But BC Hydro could have determined how much
 - 15 it wanted to purchase without defining Celgar's
 - 16 self-supply obligation. Wasn't the self-supply
 - 17 obligation supposed to be defined by FortisBC?
 - 18 A. In the structure of the procurement that
 - 19 Celgar entered into, it was explicitly designed for
 - 20 incremental supply, and, therefore, a GBL was
 - 21 established.
 - Q. Now, when the PPA--the 1993 PPA expired in

11:50:17 1 2013, did it not?

- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. And a new PPA was put in place and approved
- 4 by the Commission in 2014?
- 5 A. I believe that's the date, yes.
- 6 Q. And through that Commission process, wasn't
- 7 the document amended specifically to require
- 8 FortisBC's involvement in setting Celgar's GBL?
- 9 A. Can you provide a citation to that, please?
- 10 Q. Yes. It's Document R-221. This is
- 11 Decision G-60-14, yet another "G" number, at Page 108.
- 12 A. Okay.
- 2. Could you highlight the language--the
- 14 paragraph that begins "further the amendments"?
- 15 A. I'm sorry, sir, I don't see a paragraph that
- 16 begins with "further the amendments."
- 17 Q. Or a sentence that begins "further the
- 18 amendments."
- I think it's in the second paragraph, the
- 20 second full paragraph, I'm sorry. Fifth line down.
- 21 A. Oh, I see it now.
- 22 Q. Can you read that sentence, please.

- 11:52:18 1 A. It says: "Further the amendments would
 - 2 require that GBLs be agreed to between the
 - 3 self-generating customers and its utility and would
 - 4 remove the requirement that GBLs be established based
 - 5 on BC Hydro's unilaterally determined and unapproved
 - 6 quidelines."
 - 7 Q. So, the utility referred to in the first
 - 8 clause was Fortis?
 - 9 A. Yes.
 - 10 Q. So, the Commission was unhappy with the
 - 11 arrangement that had happened before, where BC Hydro
 - 12 unilaterally determined, through its unapproved
 - 13 guidelines, setting Celgar's GBL, wasn't it?
 - 14 A. I'm not sure whether the Commission was happy
 - 15 or not, Mr. Shor.
 - 16 Q. They wanted a change?
 - 17 A. This amendment would allow a different
 - 18 structure, is my understanding.
 - 19 Q. Now, when BC Hydro set Celgar's GBL, it set
 - 20 it as of the time of Celgar's negotiations with
 - 21 BC Hydro in 2008, using a 2007 baseline.
 - Is that your understanding?

- 11:53:19 1 A. That's my understanding.
 - 2 Q. So, Celgar's post-G-38-01 investments in
 - 3 incremental generation, through its Project Blue
 - 4 Goose, were treated by BC Hydro as existing
 - 5 generation, subject to a self-supply requirement
 - 6 rather than new or incremental generation available
 - 7 for sale?
 - 8 A. I'm sorry. I missed where the question was.
 - 9 I thought you were describing it.
 - 10 Q. Correct. Okay. I'll read it again.
 - So, Celgar's post-G-38-01 investment, in its
 - 12 incremental generation through Project Blue Goose, was
 - 13 treated by BC Hydro as existing generation--subject to
 - 14 the self-supply requirement rather than new or
 - 15 incremental generation available for sale; correct?
 - 16 A. Correct. That was the generation at such
 - 17 time as Celgar chose to bid into Hydro's procurement.
 - 18 Q. Now, why shouldn't--in view of the overall
 - 19 purpose of the GBL, why shouldn't Celgar get credit
 - 20 for the time it spent negotiating with its own
 - 21 utility, FortisBC, as it was supposed to do under
 - 22 G-38-01, at least with respect to sales to third

11:54:24 1 parties, if not BC Hydro?

- A. My understanding, Mr. Shor, is Project Blue
- 3 Goose was an investment to bring the Mill up to
- 4 functioning, and the result of that was an increased
- 5 generation. They did that without any EPA or
- 6 incentive from a third party, and when BC Hydro goes
- 7 to procure, they're looking for incremental supply,
- 8 and Celgar had chosen to make those investments with
- 9 the resulting increase in their power generation.
- 10 Q. So, it's not whether it's new or incremental?
- 11 It is whether the self-generator would have made the
- 12 investment by itself?
- 13 A. They did, in this case, and then when
- 14 BC Hydro issued its Call, it was for incremental
- 15 generation. So, the result was that that Project Blue
- 16 Goose was not seen as incremental.
- Q. Okay. So, Celgar got no credit for the time
- 18 it was negotiating with FortisBC?
- 19 A. I'm not sure what the credit for time would
- 20 be, sir.
- Q. Well, maybe if I give an example, that will
- 22 help. You're familiar with the Riverside (Tolko)

- 11:55:34 1 proceedings before the BCUC in 2001, where the
 - 2 Commission established a GBL for Riverside?
 - 3 A. That's correct.
 - 4 Q. Now, Tolko got a baseline of 2 megawatts in
 - 5 2001, didn't it?
 - 6 A. That's my understanding, yes.
 - 7 Q. And that wasn't based on its generation level
 - 8 in 2001 or 2000, was it?
 - 9 A. My understanding is that there had been some
 - 10 discussions for a period of time before that, before
 - 11 establishing the GBL.
 - 12 Q. Right. So, that the 2-megawatt level was the
 - 13 1998 level, which was at the time it began negotiating
 - 14 with West Kootenay Power over selling power; correct?
 - 15 A. I'm not sure if it was a 1998 level, but my
 - 16 understanding is that the investment had been made,
 - 17 and the Commission, at the end of the day, determined
 - 18 that the 2 megawatts was appropriate.
 - 19 Q. Could we pull up Mr. Bursey's Witness
 - 20 Statement, at Pages 25 and 26? I'm sorry, his Expert
 - 21 Report.
 - 22 A. All right. I have it, Mr. Shor.

- 11:56:56 1 Q. It is Paragraph 89, if you could read
 - 2 Paragraphs 88 and 89.
 - 3 A. Read them or read them into the record, sir?
 - Q. Why don't you read them to yourself, and then
 - 5 I'll ask you questions about it.
 - 6 A. Okay.
 - 7 (Pause.)
 - 8 A. Okav. I see it.
 - 9 Q. Paragraph 89, do you agree with Mr. Bursey
 - 10 that the baseline was based on 1998 generation levels?
 - 11 A. As I see it here, yes.
 - 12 Q. And you agree with Mr. Bursey?
 - 13 A. Yes.
 - 14 Q. Thank you.
 - Now, I want to get back to the
 - 16 harm-to-ratepayers argument, which is the basis for
 - 17 setting GBLs. Is there--as I understand it, the
 - 18 policy seeks to preserve for the ratepayers the
 - 19 benefits of the self-generators--self-generation;
 - 20 right? They don't have to backfill that power?
 - 21 A. I think what we're trying to preserve is the
 - 22 benefit of the low value of B.C.'s assets to all

- 11:58:37 1 customers.
 - Q. Okay. But if the self-generator hadn't
 - 3 invested in generation, that additional cost, would it
 - 4 be borne by all ratepayers?
 - 5 A. If they hadn't invested, then there would be
 - 6 some load that the utility would serve, that's
 - 7 correct.
 - 8 Q. Okay. So, once the investment is made, and
 - 9 there's load displacement by the self-generator, that
 - 10 provides a benefit to other ratepayers?
 - 11 A. It means that there would be less load to
 - 12 serve, but self-generators, especially industrial ones
 - 13 add generation for many reasons, not just to displace
 - 14 load.
 - 15 Q. I'm asking about the effect on other
 - 16 ratepayers. Other ratepayers benefit from that, don't
 - 17 they?
 - 18 A. They have--there is less load for the utility
 - 19 to serve, that's correct.
 - 20 Q. And that provides a benefit to other
 - 21 ratepayers, does it not?
 - 22 A. Yes.

- 11:59:27 1 Q. Because there can't be harm to ratepayers
 - 2 from withdrawing the benefit unless there was a
 - 3 benefit before; correct?
 - 4 A. Correct.
 - 5 Q. Okay. Now, that other benefit--that benefit
 - 6 the ratepayers got, what right do they have to that
 - 7 benefit? Do they pay for Celgar's self-generation in
 - 8 any way?
 - 9 A. No, they didn't.
 - 10 Q. And didn't Order G-38-01 mean that
 - 11 self-generators themselves were entitled to the
 - 12 benefit of all new and incremental generation after
 - 13 its issuance?
 - 14 A. If they choose to invest and increase the
 - 15 generation in their system, they get to use it.
 - 16 Q. Do they get to sell it?
 - 17 A. If they reach a contract that the Commission
 - 18 determines is in a public interest, yes.
 - 19 Q. So I just want to understand what I've been
 - 20 referring to as the "vesting period" for these
 - 21 benefits. And let me give you an example. Suppose I
 - 22 have a pulp mill, and it installs 50 megawatts of

- 12:00:36 1 generation on December 31. It becomes operational on
 - 2 December 31, and on January 1, I approach the folks at
 - BC Hydro and ask for an EPA. Now, they are a little
 - 4 hung over from their New Year's party, but they give
 - 5 me the EPA I want on January 1. Does my GBL include
 - 6 the 50 megawatts I just installed?
 - 7 A. Not if you've installed it to serve your
 - 8 load, no. So, if you're adding--if you're adding
 - 9 50 megawatts to sell to BC Hydro, selling to
 - 10 procurement process--
 - 11 Q. No. I approached them after I installed it.
 - 12 I installed it on December 31. I did it in secret.
 - 13 BC Hydro didn't know about it, but I approached them
 - 14 on January 1 and say, I want to sell it to you. And
 - 15 I've been using it to self-supply for one day. Is
 - 16 that enough of a period of time that the rights of the
 - 17 other ratepayers to the benefit vest, and it doesn't
 - 18 get included in my GBL?
 - 19 A. If, in fact, you want to sell it and BC Hydro
 - 20 had a procurement process that started January 1,
 - 21 then, no, December 31 would be existing
 - 22 self-generation.

- 12:01:53 1 Q. So, the harm to ratepayers is based on one
 - 2 day?
 - 3 A. It's a rather extreme example you're using,
 - 4 Mr. Shor.
 - 5 O. What's the harm?
 - 6 A. So, in the example you have, you've gone in
 - 7 secret and added your 50 megawatts to use in your
 - 8 industrial facility. If you've just done 50 megawatts
 - 9 for sale, then BC Hydro may or may not choose to use,
 - 10 it, and you can maybe sell it to a third party if you
 - 11 constructed it for sale, if you receive the necessary
 - 12 authorizations.
 - 13 Q. So, the GBL depends on my intent and why I
 - 14 constructed it?
 - 15 A. The GBL in the BC Hydro case is meant in
 - 16 procurement to define what's incremental. And in the
 - 17 case of you having installed by December 31 a
 - 18 generator for your own use, if BC Hydro was procuring
 - 19 after that point, then they would be looking for
 - 20 something incremental to the 50 megawatts you
 - 21 installed.
 - 22 Q. Even though there is no harm to ratepayers

12:03:01 1 from my sale?

- 2 A. I'm not sure what--
- 3 Q. I thought the whole reason for requiring
- 4 continuation of self-supply is because other
- 5 ratepayers would be harmed by having to backfill that
- 6 power. Where is that harm in my example?
- 7 A. Your one-day example?
- 8 O. Yes.
- 9 A. If BC Hydro then had to go ahead and supply
- 10 that and you were diverting it, then it would have to
- 11 acquire incremental resources.
- 12 Q. From one day?
- 13 A. You don't acquire power generation for one
- 14 day, Mr. Shor.
- 15 Q. Okay. I'd like to turn to a different topic.
- 16 Has the B.C. Government developed and implemented its
- 17 no harmful arbitrage policy, how high a priority was
- 18 ensuring that treatment afforded all self-generators
- 19 was consistent in establishing their baselines? Was
- 20 it the highest priority? Not a priority?
- 21 A. I think that equal treatment was priority.
- 22 Our regulatory system is based on fairness. The Pulp

- 12:04:23 1 and Paper Self-Generation Working Group that I worked
 - 2 with, along with the Council of Forest Industries, was
 - 3 across the range of customers, and they were all
 - 4 informed of what Government's policy was through that
 - 5 process.
 - 6 Q. Okay. You said it was a priority, but I
 - 7 tried to get a sense for how high a priority it was.
 - 8 Would you characterize it as a top priority or a low
 - 9 priority or somewhere in between?
 - 10 A. It is probably a high priority.
 - 11 Q. In light of that high priority, what person
 - 12 or entity in the B.C. Government was assigned
 - 13 responsibility for ensuring consistent treatment?
 - 14 A. I don't think the consistent treatment was
 - 15 something that necessarily the Ministry itself was
 - 16 doing. So, for example, in the procurement that
 - 17 BC Hydro did undertake, those contracts were filed
 - 18 under Section 71, and the Commission looked at the
 - 19 results of those negotiations and the GBLs that were
 - 20 established and accepted those contracts.
 - 21 Q. So the Commission was responsible for
 - 22 ensuring consistent treatment?

- 12:05:34 1 A. The Commission reviewed those EPAs.
 - 2 Q. I'm asking who was responsible for ensuring
 - 3 consistent treatment.
 - 4 A. I think it would be a combination of policy
 - 5 from Government implementation from BC Hydro and then
 - 6 acceptance or not acceptance by the Commission at the
 - 7 end of the day when those contracts were filed.
 - 8 Q. Well, we're in Washington, and the old story
 - 9 about Government here is, if everyone is in charge, no
 - 10 one is in charge. So I'm asking you, was there--did
 - 11 anyone have responsibility, any one entity have that
 - 12 responsibility?
 - 13 A. Ultimately it would be the Commission in
 - 14 determining whether they found the contracts to be in
 - 15 the public interest.
 - 16 Q. Okay. And yet many EPAs with BC Hydro GBLs
 - 17 were excluded from Commission review, were they not?
 - 18 A. Some EPAs, Bioenergy Phase II, for example,
 - 19 were excluded, although a number of those projects
 - 20 were green fields and not self-generated.
 - 21 Q. And the Howe Sound EPA was excluded, was it
 - 22 not?

- 12:06:30 1 A. I'd have to recall. Can you give me the
 - 2 reference on that?
 - 3 Q. It came under--I forget what it was
 - 4 called--but the integrated power offer.
 - 5 A. Yes. The integrated power offer ones were
 - 6 exempted as well.
 - 7 Q. So the entity responsible for ensuring
 - 8 consistent treatment would not have included Howe
 - 9 Sound in its insurance?
 - 10 A. No. The preapproval of the Commission was
 - 11 not required for that Contract.
 - 12 Q. Did you promulgate any law or regulation
 - 13 requiring consistent treatment?
 - 14 A. Not to my knowledge.
 - 15 Q. And did you promulgate any law or regulation
 - 16 defining the self-generator policy, the anti-harmful
 - 17 arbitrage policy we discussed earlier?
 - 18 A. We didn't pass a law, per se, Mr. Shor. We
 - 19 had the examples of G-38-01, and certainly the
 - 20 majority of self-generators heard the policy firsthand
 - 21 at the Self-Generator Working Group after the Pulp and
 - 22 Paper Task Force.

- 12:07:35 1 Q. But there was nothing carrying the force of
 - 2 law?
 - 3 A. No.
 - 4 Q. Was that because the Government wanted to
 - 5 maintain flexibility to adapt self-generator policy
 - 6 should circumstances change?
 - 7 A. I don't believe there would have been a
 - 8 conscious need for flexibility. I believe in my
 - 9 Witness Statement, Mr. Shor, I thought with the small
 - 10 number of customers and the different circumstances of
 - 11 each that some flexibility would be a good idea. I've
 - 12 already put that on the record.
 - Q. Going back to the steps you took to ensure
 - 14 consistency, did you require the GBL-setting process
 - 15 to be transparent?
 - 16 A. No.
 - 17 Q. Did you promulgate any rules or standards at
 - 18 all?
 - 19 A. There were rules established in BC Hydro's
 - 20 procurement documents that indicated that the
 - 21 procurement was meant to be incremental electricity,
 - 22 and the GBLs were the demarcation point negotiated

- 12:08:37 1 between the generator and the procurer to define that.
 - Q. But those terms, "new" and "incremental,"
 - 3 weren't defined at all, were they?
 - 4 A. From the portions of the Call documents I
 - 5 saw, I think people would understand what that was.
 - 6 Q. And did it cover how to handle existing
 - 7 contracts?
 - 8 A. I don't recall.
 - 9 Q. Did you require that BC Hydro provide written
 - 10 reasons to be prepared for its GBL determinations?
 - 11 A. No, we did not.
 - 12 Q. Did the Minister of Energy, someone in your
 - 13 office, or anyone else review GBL determinations?
 - 14 A. No.
 - 15 Q. Was there review by anyone other than
 - 16 BC Hydro in the case of GBLs that didn't go to the
 - 17 Commission?
 - 18 A. No.
 - 19 Q. What about recordkeeping? Did the Ministry
 - 20 require that all records and documents concerning GBL
 - 21 determinations be retained so they could be subject to
 - 22 audit or a later review for consistency?

- 12:09:46 1 A. All of the contractual documents that
 - 2 BC Hydro would have would be preserved for the
 - 3 purposes of managing those contracts and the costs
 - 4 associated with those contracts might be subject to
 - 5 review by the Commission at a future date.
 - 6 Q. Can you point me to any document issued by
 - 7 the BCUC or the Ministry of Energy or BC Hydro between
 - 8 2001 and 2010 and when all the GBLs at issue here were
 - 9 set that explains the GBL method to all
 - 10 self-generators?
 - 11 A. I can't point you to a document.
 - 12 Q. And BC Hydro ultimately developed guidelines
 - 13 that it filed to the Commission in June 2012; is that
 - 14 correct?
 - 15 A. I believe that time frame is correct.
 - 16 Q. Has the BCUC yet approved BC Hydro's GBL
 - 17 Guidelines?
 - 18 A. I believe there have been some proceedings
 - 19 around the contracted and noncontracted GBLs.
 - 20 Q. Do you agree that approved written guidelines
 - 21 are helpful in ensuring consistent treatment?
 - 22 A. They can be.

- 12:10:50 1 Q. And yet 14 years after G-38-01 written GBL
 - 2 Guidelines still have net to be approved in British
 - 3 Columbia; is that correct?
 - 4 A. I believe that's the case.
 - 5 O. Who benefits from the absence of written
 - 6 quidelines?
 - 7 A. I'm not sure anyone specifically benefits,
 - 8 Mr. Shor.
 - 9 Q. Doesn't the Government benefit by having the
 - 10 ability to influence determinations for particular
 - 11 self-generators?
 - 12 A. I don't see that.
 - 13 Q. Doesn't BC Hydro benefit by not having its
 - 14 freedom to act constrained?
 - 15 A. It retains the flexibility to adapt to the
 - 16 varying circumstances of different self-generators,
 - 17 different configurations, and to determine how it
 - 18 acquires incremental energy.
 - 19 Q. Doesn't BC Hydro have an incentive to set the
 - 20 GBL as high as possible? I mean, the lower the GBL,
 - 21 the more it has to spend to buy or make replacement
 - 22 power.

- 12:11:51 1 A. It negotiates to purchase a quantity of power
 - 2 that's incremental according to its procurement
 - 3 documents.
 - 4 Q. Was consideration given to having an
 - 5 independent body or person establish GBLs?
 - 6 A. BC Hydro's more recent procurements, I know
 - 7 the 2008 Clean Call had a fairness adviser that was
 - 8 part of the process. I'm not sure that--I would need
 - 9 to look back into records whether there was one for
 - 10 the Bioenergy Phase I Call.
 - 11 Q. Do you know if this person reviewed
 - 12 BC Hydro's GBL determinations?
 - 13 A. I'm not positive that they did.
 - Q. Now, BCUC Order G-38-01 contemplates that a
 - 15 GBL would be negotiated between a self-generator and
 - 16 its utility, does it not?
 - 17 A. Yes.
 - 18 Q. Is negotiation a process the Government
 - 19 normally uses to ensure consistent treatment? You
 - 20 don't negotiate your taxes with the B.C. Government,
 - 21 do you?
 - 22 A. No, I don't.

- 12:12:50 1 Q. And do you negotiate your utility bill with
 - 2 BC Hydro?
 - 3 A. No, I don't.
 - 4 Q. What actions did the Ministry implement
 - 5 to--what actions did the Ministry take to implement
 - 6 its high priority that GBLs treatment be consistent?
 - 7 A. What we did is we created a policy framework
 - 8 where there was a load resource gap. BC Hydro was
 - 9 entering into competitive procurement, and under those
 - 10 competitive procurements, the terms and conditions
 - 11 were set out and that included the energy be
 - 12 incremental. And that's how the GBLs were set. So I
 - 13 guess, Mr. Shor, it was in some respects, BC Hydro
 - 14 that determined that.
 - Q. Can we pull up C-1? It was BC Hydro that
 - 16 determined it alone.
 - 17 A. Through its negotiation.
 - 18 Q. Okay. Can we pull up text of C-1, please.
 - 19 C-1, Exhibit C-1.
 - 20 A. Sorry.
 - Q. Could you turn to Article 1503(2).
 - 22 A. Mr. Shor, do I have that document?

- 12:14:08 1 Q. Yes, it's the North American Free Trade
 - 2 Agreement. I don't think we gave you the whole one.
 - 3 I hope we didn't give you the whole thing. I don't
 - 4 know if it's in your binder or not, but we'll put it
 - 5 up on the text. Now, this is the NAFTA obligation
 - 6 Canada undertook in the case of State enterprises.
 - 7 Can you read Paragraph 2, please?
 - 8 A. "Each Party shall ensure, through regulatory
 - 9 control, administrative supervision, or the
 - 10 Application of other measures that any state
 - 11 enterprise that it maintains or establishes acts in a
 - 12 manner that is not inconsistent with the Party's
 - 13 obligations under Chapters 11, investment, and 14,
 - 14 financial services, wherever such enterprise exercises
 - 15 any regulatory, administrative, or other governmental
 - 16 authority that the Party has delegated to it, such as
 - 17 the power to expropriate, grant licenses, approve
 - 18 commercial transactions, or impose quotas, fees, or
 - 19 other charges."
 - 20 Q. Now, I believe your testimony was you left it
 - 21 to BC Hydro. So, would you agree that B.C. took no
 - 22 measures to ensure as required by this obligation?

- 12:15:49 1 A. Sorry. Could you rephrase the question?
 - 2 Q. Probably not. I believe your testimony was
 - 3 that the GBL determination issue was left to BC Hydro.
 - 4 A. If I could just add, Mr. Shor, in the normal
 - 5 course also reviewed by the Commission with the
 - 6 exception of the contracts that we discussed that were
 - 7 exempt from Commission review.
 - 8 Q. So the Commission was responsible for
 - 9 ensuring? That was the measure that B.C. took?
 - 10 A. I would defer to someone with more legal
 - 11 expertise, Mr. Shor, to opine on that.
 - 12 Q. Okay. Thank you.
 - MR. SHOR: Now might be a good time to break.
 - 14 PRESIDENT VEEDER: How we doing? How much
 - 15 longer? Again, we're not pressing you, just for
 - 16 planning purposes.
 - MR. SHOR: Half hour, 20 minutes.
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Do you want to break for
 - 19 lunch, or do you want to break for five minutes?
 - 20 MR. SHOR: My colleagues reminded me that I
 - 21 am just examining Mr. MacLaren on GBL policy issues.
 - 22 I have another colleague who will examine him on

- 12:17:06 1 Ministers' Order issues. So, it's a half hour for me,
 - 2 and then probably a half hour.
 - 3 PRESIDENT VEEDER: That's fine. There is no
 - 4 problem. What kind of break are you looking for now?
 - 5 MR. SHOR: Maybe a five-minute break.
 - 6 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Okay. Let's break for
 - 7 five minutes.
 - 8 (Brief recess.)
 - 9 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume.
 - 10 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 11 Q. Mr. MacLaren, I want to go back to Order
 - 12 G-38-01. Did the Ministry of Energy support the
 - 13 BCUC's approach in that case of limiting the utility's
 - 14 obligation to serve a self-generator to its historical
 - 15 electricity usage?
 - 16 A. I wasn't part of the Ministry at that point.
 - 17 My understanding is that Ministry staff did
 - 18 participate in the workshops.
 - 19 Q. The Ministry didn't direct the BCUC to adopt
 - 20 an alternative principle, did they?
 - 21 A. No. The BCUC responded to the Application
 - 22 and made its ruling.

- 12:29:02 1 Q. That was because only an increase in
 - 2 self-generator purchases from BC Hydro could cause
 - 3 harm to other ratepayers?
 - 4 A. That's correct.
 - 5 Q. I'd like to turn next to Order G-48-09, my
 - 6 favorite "G" Order. Now, in that proceeding commenced
 - 7 by--that proceeding was commenced by BC Hydro to amend
 - 8 its 1993 PPA with FortisBC; and the Ministry
 - 9 intervened in that proceeding, did it not?
 - 10 A. It did.
 - 11 Q. Did BC Hydro obtain the Ministry's approval
 - 12 before bringing that proceeding?
 - 13 A. I'm not sure. Not to my recollection.
 - 14 Q. Did you understand at the time of the
 - 15 intervention by the Ministry of Energy that the
 - 16 net-of-load standard BC Hydro was proposing for
 - 17 FortisBC's self-generators was a different regulatory
 - 18 standard than the one in Order G-38-01?
 - 19 A. I believe, Mr. Shor, that our intervention
 - 20 was premised on BC Hydro not knowing what FortisBC's
 - 21 customers was doing. Fortis was supporting in that
 - 22 case the City of Nelson's Application; and the way to

- 12:30:29 1 be sure that it was incremental energy was to be of
 - 2 net-of-load standard, which we did put in our
 - 3 submission.
 - 4 Q. And you understood that was a different
 - 5 standard from the historical usage standard in
 - 6 BC Hydro's service territory?
 - 7 A. That was the--yes, we did.
 - 8 O. And it was more restrictive in that it
 - 9 prevented all arbitrage, rather than just harmful
 - 10 arbitrage; correct?
 - 11 A. I don't think I would characterize it that
 - 12 way. Ultimately, the net-of-load standard that was
 - 13 implemented was reflected in Celgar being
 - 14 self-sufficient at the time. And the City of Nelson,
 - 15 as a municipal distribution utility with loads that
 - 16 vary, may, in fact, on a dynamic basis have surplus
 - 17 above their load. So I'm not sure it really made a
 - 18 lot of difference at that time.
 - 19 Q. But Celgar wasn't self-sufficient at the
 - 20 time, was it? It was still purchasing power from
 - 21 FortisBC?
 - 22 A. At times it was. It had invested in Project

- 12:31:37 1 Blue Goose at that point.
 - 2 Q. Right. But it was not entirely
 - 3 self-sufficient, was it?
 - 4 A. I understand that there are some--were still
 - 5 some transactions between the two.
 - 6 Q. Okay. So that means by putting them on a
 - 7 net-of-load standard, you were affording them less
 - 8 access to embedded-cost utility power than they had
 - 9 before?
 - 10 A. Okay.
 - 11 Q. And yet the Ministry of Energy supported that
 - 12 more-restrictive standard?
 - 13 A. I'm not sure it was more restrictive, but--
 - Q. It had a more-restrictive effect on Celgar,
 - 15 we just established, didn't we?
 - 16 A. To the extent that it was still purchasing
 - 17 some from its utility, yes.
 - 18 Q. Okay. Can we pull up R-14, please. I
 - 19 believe that's in your binder. This is the final
 - 20 submission of the Ministry of Energy in the G-48-09
 - 21 proceeding, and it's dated January 23, 2009.
 - 22 A. I have it.

- 12:32:48 1 Q. I don't have a page reference.
 - 2 Page 4, Paragraph 14. Could you read the
 - 3 text that is highlighted on the monitor? It is the
 - 4 last sentence in Paragraph 14.
 - 5 A. "While it was appropriate for self-generating
 - 6 customers to sell to market electricity that is in
 - 7 excess of load consistent with Commission Orders
 - 8 G-38-01 and G-17-02, it is not appropriate for
 - 9 customers to profit by arbitraging between low-cost
 - 10 heritage energy and market prices."
 - 11 Q. The net-of-load and allowing sales only in
 - 12 excess of load, that wasn't consistent with Commission
 - 13 Order G-38-01, was it?
 - 14 A. It was consistent on a principles basis, if
 - 15 you read the rest of the sentence there, Mr. Shor, on
 - 16 profiting from arbitraging between low-cost energy and
 - 17 market prices.
 - 18 Q. But I thought it was only harmful arbitrage
 - 19 that was prevented. And here you were preventing all
 - 20 arbitrage, weren't you?
 - 21 A. At the time of being essentially
 - 22 self-sufficient, I don't believe it's--

- 12:34:12 1 Q. And so that's--
 - 2 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - 3 A. I don't believe it's inconsistent.
 - 4 Q. And the only reason it is not inconsistent is
 - 5 because you viewed that small amount that Celgar was
 - 6 purchasing from FortisBC as being immaterial?
 - 7 A. It was--we were--I believe it's referenced in
 - 8 this submission that BC Hydro was unable to determine
 - 9 the loads of the various customers in this case, and
 - 10 that's why this was the way to preserve those
 - 11 principles.
 - 12 Q. So would it be fair to say that you had no
 - 13 idea at the time what Celgar's purchases from FortisBC
 - 14 were?
 - 15 A. I personally did not.
 - 16 Q. And you signed this submission?
 - 17 A. I did.
 - 18 Q. Could you turn to your Witness Statement,
 - 19 First Statement, at Paragraph 100, please.
 - 20 A. I have it, Mr. Shor.
 - 21 Q. Do I understand you correctly to be arguing
 - 22 that the historical usage standards from G-38-01 could

- 12:35:33 1 not be applied in FortisBC's territory for two
 - 2 reasons: The lack of FortisBC support; that was one.
 - 3 And, two, BC Hydro couldn't do the GBL calculations
 - 4 itself?
 - 5 A. Yes.
 - Q. Let's examine those two reasons you provide.
 - 7 So, first, the lack of FortisBC support. Is FortisBC
 - 8 allowed to set self-generator policy in B.C.?
 - 9 A. No. But they could enter into contracts with
 - 10 a self-generating customer and file them--or could be
 - 11 contractual relationships between them.
 - 12 Q. Have you finished your answer?
 - 13 A. Yes, I have.
 - 14 Q. Isn't it true that at the outset of the
 - 15 G-38-01 proceeding BC Hydro objected to Howe Sound's
 - 16 plan to sell its self-generator electricity? It
 - 17 didn't want them selling anything; correct?
 - 18 A. That may be. I'm not sure, sir.
 - 19 Q. That was before your time?
 - 20 A. It was at a period when I was not employed in
 - 21 the Ministry.
 - Q. But the BCUC has the power to order BC Hydro

- 12:36:59 1 and FortisBC to do things they don't want to do;
 - 2 correct?
 - 3 A. They have--they can issue regulatory
 - 4 directives, that's correct.
 - 5 Q. And the BCUC directed BC Hydro to compute
 - 6 self-generator baselines in its service territory,
 - 7 didn't it?
 - 8 A. It directed BC Hydro to negotiate with
 - 9 customers and determine some kind of customer
 - 10 baseline--
 - 11 Q. And its--
 - 12 A. Sorry.
 - MR. DOUGLAS: Mr. Shor, please allow the
 - 14 Witness to finish.
 - MR. SHOR: I apologize.
 - 16 THE WITNESS: Based on either historical
 - 17 generation or historical load.
 - 18 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 19 Q. And the BCUC could have ordered FortisBC to
 - 20 issue the same directive to FortisBC, could it not?
 - 21 A. If there was a FortisBC customer wanting to
 - 22 do something similar, yes, could.

- 12:37:42 1 Q. You have no reason to believe FortisBC would
 - 2 not comply with such an Order, do you?
 - A. No. The utilities generally do comply with
 - 4 orders of the Commission.
 - 5 Q. And then the BCUC could have reviewed that
 - 6 baseline; correct?
 - 7 A. It could have.
 - 8 Q. Let's consider your second reason that
 - 9 BC Hydro lacked the data. Isn't it true that BC Hydro
 - 10 did compute a GBL for Celgar right around the time you
 - 11 were making your submission to the BCUC?
 - 12 A. As part of the procurement process, yes, they
 - 13 would have been computing a GBL.
 - Q. So, all BC Hydro had to do was ask and Celgar
 - 15 provided all the necessary data, didn't they?
 - 16 A. They would have had to provide the data to
 - 17 determine what was incremental generation for the
 - 18 purposes of the procurement.
 - 19 Q. And Celgar provided that data.
 - 20 A. I'm assuming they did, as the Parties agreed
 - 21 on the GBL.
 - Q. And in your experience, isn't it one of the

- 12:38:35 1 core functions of a regulatory commission to ensure
 - 2 that it has access to all of the data needed to do
 - 3 their regulatory tasks?
 - 4 A. Yes.
 - 5 Q. And when regulators request data, they can
 - 6 get it under oath?
 - 7 A. Yes, they can.
 - 8 Q. And they have ways of verifying its accuracy?
 - 9 A. They will have technical analysts that will
 - 10 look at it.
 - 11 Q. But asking for data or having the BCUC
 - 12 request and vet the data were not options the Ministry
 - 13 of Energy considered?
 - 14 A. Not to my knowledge.
 - 15 Q. I'd like to turn to Exhibit R-49, please.
 - 16 Now, I believe this is a letter you, on behalf of the
 - 17 Ministry of Energy, wrote to the BCUC in June 2012, is
 - 18 it not?
 - 19 A. It is.
 - 20 Q. And this was the compliance proceeding
 - 21 following Order G-188-11 in which Fortis was proposing
 - 22 a stepped rate to allow Celgar to buy some electricity

- 12:39:51 1 while selling its own electricity?
 - 2 A. That is correct.
 - Q. And you were concerned that FortisBC had
 - 4 proposed a structure that would allow Celgar to engage
 - 5 in harmful arbitrage, weren't you?
 - A. We were concerned that we didn't have
 - 7 sufficient information to determine whether there
 - 8 would be harmful arbitrage associated with the
 - 9 proposed structure.
 - 10 Q. Could you turn to Page 3?
 - 11 Let's blow up the paragraphs under the
 - 12 heading "The Need for Common Principles." Now, here,
 - 13 the Ministry is--you, on behalf of the Ministry, are
 - 14 advocating for a uniform self-generator policy
 - 15 Province-wide, aren't you?
 - 16 A. That was our submission.
 - Q. So, you obviously thought it was possible to
 - 18 implement a Province-wide self-generator policy,
 - 19 notwithstanding any differences between Fortis and
 - 20 BC Hydro; correct?
 - 21 A. Yes.
 - 22 Q. Am I correct that this was the first time the

- 12:41:00 1 Ministry had asked BCUC to consider a Province-wide
 - 2 uniform policy?
 - 3 A. To my knowledge, yes.
 - 4 Q. So, when the proposal to the BCUC from
 - 5 BC Hydro was to treat Fortis self-generators more
 - 6 restrictively than a BC Hydro service territory, the
 - 7 Ministry supported that proposal?
 - 8 A. We supported that proposal as it was the
 - 9 basis on which we could definitively determine what
 - 10 would be incremental.
 - 11 Q. But when it looked like Celgar might be
 - 12 treated more liberal in this proceeding, only then did
 - 13 the Ministry advocate a uniform Province-wide policy;
 - 14 correct?
 - 15 A. We saw this as an opportunity, given the
 - 16 Commission's consideration of these matters and
 - 17 suggested that they look at the possibility of a
 - 18 Province-wide principle.
 - 19 Q. And this advocacy of a uniform policy came
 - 20 only after Celgar had notified Canada of its NAFTA
 - 21 claim; correct?
 - 22 A. I believe that timing would be correct,

12:42:04 1 Mr. Shor. Yes.

- 2 Q. The notice was filed on January 26,2012.
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Now, I'd like to consider what would have
- 5 happened if things had gone differently. Let's assume
- 6 that in Order G-48-09 the BCUC had issued the same
- 7 order to Fortis that it had issued to BC Hydro in
- 8 G-38-01, that it directed Fortis to establish a GBL
- 9 for Celgar, based on Celgar's historical usage of
- 10 embedded cost power, including both BC Hydro PPA Power
- 11 and power from FortisBC's other resources. Assume,
- 12 finally, that the FortisBC issued that GBL, the
- 13 BC Hydro approved it, just as it approved Riverside's
- 14 GBL in 2001.
- 15 If that were the case, Celgar would have been
- 16 subject to the same regulatory standard for access to
- 17 embedded cost power as every other self-generator in
- 18 the Province, would it not?
- 19 A. I'm just taking a minute to try and
- 20 understand your scenario.
- 21 Q. It was a little complicated. I probably
- 22 should have put it on a slide. Instead of issuing

- 12:43:18 1 Order G-48-09 with a net-of-load standard, they issued
 - 2 the same Order and the same policy direction as in
 - 3 G-38-01, and it applies both to FortisBC power and
 - 4 BC Hydro PPA Power. Fortis sets--
 - 5 A. So, there would have been--excuse me. Okay.
 - 6 There would have been a small component of utility
 - 7 supply to Celgar from Fortis that would have
 - 8 incorporated both Fortis's resource stack and
 - 9 potentially--
 - 10 Q. Right. They wouldn't have had to--
 - 11 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - 12 A. And potentially from Rate 3808. Excuse me.
 - 13 Q. And they wouldn't have had to try to separate
 - 14 the two?
 - 15 A. Yes, that's my hypothetical.
 - 16 Q. Okay. So, that would have been the same
 - 17 regulatory standard that applies--
 - 18 A. That would have been--
 - 19 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - Q. So, that would have been the same regulatory
 - 21 standard that applies in BC Hydro's service territory;
 - 22 correct?

- 12:44:22 1 A. For the purposes of any incremental supply,
 - 2 it would have locked in historical generation and
 - 3 potentially some small amount of supply from the host
 - 4 utility.
 - 5 Q. Just as happened in BC Hydro's territory?
 - 6 A. That's the model that Howe Sound had.
 - 7 Q. And the term "NECP Rate Rider" then never
 - 8 would have never seen the light of day, would it?
 - 9 A. That would depend on whether Celgar continued
 - 10 to try to take the base amount of self-generation and
 - 11 move it to other markets. You might have still ended
 - 12 up with a similar situation.
 - 13 Q. I agree with that. But assuming they would
 - 14 have lived with that GBL that was set on the same
 - 15 basis as everyone else, and not be subject to the
 - 16 G-48-09 net-of-load standard, then there would be no
 - 17 need for an NECP Rate Rider?
 - 18 A. It's not been my experience, Mr. Shor, that
 - 19 your client would have been content with that, but--
 - Q. Well, maybe if they had been treated fairly,
 - 21 then your experience would be different.
 - 22 And Celgar, today and for the last six years,

- 12:45:35 1 would have had access to some embedded cost utility
 - 2 energy while selling its self-generated electricity,
 - 3 would it not?
 - A. Assuming that they entered into the Green
 - 5 Energy Project in the Bioenergy Call, is that your
 - 6 premise, Mr. Shor?
 - 7 Q. Yes.
 - 8 A. They would have had access, and they, as I
 - 9 understand it, with seller consumer energy, do have
 - 10 access right now under the arrangements of BC Hydro.
 - 11 Q. Who provides Celgar embedded cost utility
 - 12 power in that example?
 - 13 A. I believe it's an accounting transaction,
 - 14 Mr. Shor, to deal with the GBL and an expansion of the
 - 15 load at the plant where, in effect, Celgar is paying
 - 16 the equivalent of BC Hydro's industrial energy
 - 17 transfer.
 - 18 Q. But there's no sale of electricity from
 - 19 BC Hydro to FortisBC--let me finish the question. But
 - 20 there's no sale of electricity by BC Hydro to Celgar,
 - 21 is there?
 - 22 A. There is no power sales agreement. There is

- 12:46:40 1 a--it is a contractual arrangement that allows for
 - 2 some flexibility for Celgar's load to grow above what
 - 3 the GBL level was.
 - 4 Q. But there are no sales of embedded cost
 - 5 utility power, are there?
 - 6 A. There are credits based on the embedded
 - 7 utility--I'm sorry. There are credits based on the
 - 8 utilities embedded cost of power.
 - 9 Q. Is BC Hydro permitted to make sales to Celgar
 - 10 of electricity? Celgar's in FortisBC's service
 - 11 territory, aren't they?
 - 12 A. They are.
 - Q. So BC Hydro is not allowed to serve them, are
 - 14 they?
 - 15 PRESIDENT VEEDER: We're going to have to be
 - 16 much more disciplined if we want a transcript that is
 - 17 usable after today. It can't be a conversation
 - 18 however tempting that might be. This applies to all
 - 19 of us. So I think question, pause, answer, pause,
 - 20 next question.
 - 21 BY MR. SHOR:
 - Q. I'll repeat my last question. So BC Hydro

- 12:47:54 1 does not make sales of electricity to Celgar, do they?
 - 2 A. They do not.
 - 3 Q. Thank you.
 - 4 And would it also be true today that there be
 - 5 no NECP Rate Rider, no restricted access for Celgar
 - 6 that is different if the B.C. Government in 2001 or
 - 7 any time before 2009 had enacted a statute or
 - 8 regulation establishing a uniform province-wide
 - 9 arbitrage standard for self-generators?
 - 10 A. I think that's speculative, Mr. Shor. I
 - 11 don't know what the answer is.
 - 12 Q. Could we pull up Exhibit R-41, please. Now,
 - 13 following G-48-09 and several other regulatory
 - 14 proceedings, Celgar approached the Ministry of Energy
 - 15 to try and solve its problem, and they gave you this
 - 16 briefing note, didn't they?
 - 17 A. Yes, I recall seeing this note, Mr. Shor.
 - 18 Q. And it was called "Leveling the Playing
 - 19 Field"?
 - 20 A. Yes, that's the title I see.
 - 21 Q. Could you turn to the last page of the
 - 22 document. Now, Canada made much in its Opening

- 12:49:27 1 Statement--there was this nice chart that looked like
 - 2 a series of bouncing balls showing all of the GBLs
 - 3 Celgar had requested at different periods of time.
 - 4 But isn't the first solution that Celgar proposed to
 - 5 you to establish a uniform standard was to put
 - 6 everyone else on the net-of-load standard?
 - 7 A. That is one option Celgar did mention, yes.
 - 8 Q. And that was the first option they proposed
 - 9 in this document, isn't it?
 - 10 A. That's correct.
 - 11 Q. Thank you.
 - Now, when Celgar approached you about
 - 13 leveling the playing field, did anyone investigate its
 - 14 claim?
 - 15 A. In what respect, Mr. Shor?
 - 16 Q. As I understand it, Celgar had claimed that
 - 17 other mills were receiving preferential treatment and
 - 18 that they were unhappy with the way their GBL was set.
 - 19 Did anyone at the Ministry look into that?
 - 20 A. We did do some analysis of what different
 - 21 levels of GBL would imply in terms of impacts. We
 - 22 were, I think, forced to acknowledge that Celgar being

- 12:50:39 1 in a different utilities service territory would be
 - 2 subject to different programs and different terms and
 - 3 things like some of the power smart--sorry,
 - 4 demand-side investments that BC Hydro did to--in their
 - 5 service territory would not necessarily be available
 - 6 to Celgar.
 - 7 Q. And I think you mentioned you evaluated some
 - 8 of the impacts. That was the financial impacts on
 - 9 BC Hydro of lowering Celgar's GBL?
 - 10 A. That is correct.
 - 11 Q. Did you review the calculation of Celgar's
 - 12 GBL?
 - 13 A. I did not.
 - Q. Did anyone in the Ministry review the
 - 15 calculation of the GBL?
 - 16 A. Not to my knowledge.
 - 17 MR. SHOR: I have no further questions.
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you. I think it
 - 19 might be convenient if we broke for lunch now if you
 - 20 want a clean start after lunch.
 - MS. GEHRING FLORES: Yes, Mr. President. I
 - 22 just have one issue of procedure. Mercer just

- 12:51:53 1 discovered that Canada and its counsel and--well, in
 - 2 Canada's breakout room, they have video and audio feed
 - 3 of this room. We were not informed of that. We do
 - 4 not have the same access in our breakout room.
 - 5 I understand that the feed is cut when we're
 - 6 in closed session. So there are no issues raised with
 - 7 respect to people who are unauthorized to see
 - 8 confidential, restricted-access information seeing it
 - 9 in the room. However, as an issue of procedural
 - 10 fairness, it is troubling that Canada has had this
 - 11 access this entire week and we have had none. We,
 - 12 therefore, request that unless and until we have the
 - 13 same sort of access in our breakout room, their access
 - 14 be shut off.
 - 15 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Just tell me why is it
 - 16 troubling?
 - MS. GEHRING FLORES: Simply because they have
 - 18 a procedural convenience that we do not. Their
 - 19 attorneys and their Witnesses can be working in their
 - 20 breakout room with access to the Hearing and they can
 - 21 see Witnesses and they can be working in their
 - 22 breakout room and not in the Hearing room.

- 12:53:11 1 PRESIDENT VEEDER: But they could be in this
 - 2 room working away.
 - MS. GEHRING FLORES: They could be, yes.
 - 4 Yes. It's a matter of convenience.
 - 5 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Well, this isn't something
 - 6 known to the Tribunal. But is that the position? Is
 - 7 there a feed to the breakout room?
 - 8 MR. DOUGLAS: Yes. I was not aware the
 - 9 Claimant did not have that. There is not an army of
 - 10 Canadian lawyers in the breakout room while we are in
 - 11 session. We are all here.
 - 12 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: What about your parents?
 - 13 (Laughter.)
 - MR. DOUGLAS: Who told you?
 - 15 (Laughter.)
 - 16 PRESIDENT VEEDER: But there is no--you
 - 17 confirm there is no risk of closed session being
 - 18 improperly seen in your breakout room? There is no
 - 19 feed? If the session is closed here, the feed is
 - 20 closed to your breakout room?
 - MR. DOUGLAS: My understanding is that the
 - 22 feed shuts off during confidential and

- 12:54:01 1 restricted-access information, and no Witnesses of
 - 2 Canada are in that room while we're not in closed
 - 3 session either. So there is no--they're not watching
 - 4 the Hearing from that room.
 - 5 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Please confirm that when
 - 6 we come back.
 - 7 MR. DOUGLAS: I actually--I do confirm.
 - 8 MR. SHOR: There's an issue there because
 - 9 we're not closing the Hearing for confidential
 - 10 information.
 - 11 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Can we leave that just to
 - 12 be checked out between the Parties? We don't want
 - 13 something inappropriate to be taking place, but this
 - 14 needs to be confirmed when we come back. In the
 - 15 meantime, we're going to see if we can't make
 - 16 arrangements to have the feed made to Mercer's room.
 - 17 We don't know if that's technically easy or possible,
 - 18 but we'll investigate that. So, for the moment, let's
 - 19 break for lunch. We'll come back at 5 to 2:00, and
 - 20 we'll resume this matter then.
 - MS. GEHRING FLORES: Thank you,
 - 22 Mr. President.

PUBLIC VERSION

12:55:00 1	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Again, please don't
2	discuss the case or your testimony until you come
3	back.
4	(Whereupon, at 12:55 p.m., the Hearing was
5	adjourned until 1:55 p.m., the same day.)
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	

1	AFTERNOON SESSION
2	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Before we start, we
3	understand that steps are being taken to resolve the
4	question about the feed to the Claimant's retiring
5	room.
6	MS. GEHRING FLORES: That's right,
7	Mr. President. I understand that ICSID has a crack
8	team working on it.
9	PRESIDENT VEEDER: It was certainly not
10	intended. As we understand it, the engineer came, but
11	the Claimant's door was locked, and he went away. But
12	if there's any more trouble, do let us know.
13	MS. GEHRING FLORES: Sure.
14	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you.
15	Will there be more questions from the
16	Claimant?
17	MR. WITTEN: Yes, Mr. President.
18	CONTINUED CROSS-EXAMINATION
19	BY MR. WITTEN:
20	Q. Good afternoon, Mr. MacLaren. I'm Sam

22 A. Good afternoon.

21 Witten?

- 02:02:30 1 Q. Good afternoon.
 - I'm going to pick up where my colleague Mike
 - 3 Shor left off and ask you just a few questions about
 - 4 the 1991 Ministers' Order which you mentioned for
 - 5 several pages of your Second Witness Statement.
 - 6 A. Yes.
 - 7 Q. And you explained in your Statement that the
 - 8 Ministry of Energy found this order among its archived
 - 9 documents after Mercer filed its Memorial in this
 - 10 arbitration in March 2014; is that correct?
 - 11 A. That's correct.
 - 12 Q. You also explained your understanding that
 - 13 this order created some legally binding commitments on
 - 14 Celgar, and I'd like to begin my questions by
 - 15 exploring that issue with you.
 - 16 A. Okay.
 - 17 Q. You are familiar with the Ministers' Order;
 - 18 is that correct?
 - 19 A. I am.
 - 20 Q. Okay. If we could call up R-100, please.
 - Okay, if I could direct your attention to the
 - 22 first page of the Order itself, so it would be the

- 02:03:24 1 page after this letter. Okay. At the bottom of this
 - 2 page and going into the second page, there are three
 - 3 conditions that are set forth and organized as A, B,
 - 4 and C; and, in the interest of time, I'll just--I will
 - 5 call them up so you can see them, but there are three
 - 6 different sources here. It says: "Celgar shall cause
 - 7 the project to be designed, located, constructed and
 - 8 operated in accordance with the Applications," and
 - 9 then it goes on to talk about undertakings made by or
 - 10 on behalf of Celgar in the July 1990 Stage 2 reports,
 - 11 and finally statements made by or on behalf of Celgar
 - 12 in community and technical hearings from September
 - 13 through November 1990.
 - Do you see those, sir?
 - 15 A. I see those three sections, yes.
 - 16 Q. Thank you.
 - 17 And is it your testimony that all three of
 - 18 these conditions are binding on Celgar today?
 - 19 A. Yes.
 - 20 Q. Mr. MacLaren, Canada has argued in this
 - 21 proceeding that -- and I'll quote from their
 - 22 Counter-Memorial: "These conditions were specifically

- 02:04:28 1 included in the Ministers' Order to ensure that Celgar
 - 2 honored its commitment to remain 100 percent energy
 - 3 self-sufficient under normal operating conditions."
 - 4 Do you agree with Canada's assertion?
 - 5 A. That is the wording as I recall from the
 - 6 Application.
 - 7 Q. This commitment allegedly arose because
 - 8 Celgar made several statements in its application and
 - 9 the related documents that we looked at during the
 - 10 review process that led to the Ministers' Order; is
 - 11 that correct?
 - 12 A. My understanding is that's correct.
 - 13 Q. Let's focus specifically on what Canada might
 - 14 consider to be the alleged self-sufficiency commitment
 - 15 that is found in the Ministers' Order, and we'll look
 - 16 at those, and I'll have a question afterwards. But if
 - 17 we could call up R-102.
 - This is Celgar's—as you see, it's Celgar's
 - 19 Stage 2 Report, Volume 1, and if we could go to
 - 20 Page 35. And the highlighted language, this is under
 - 21 Celgar response, and it's on your screen, or if you
 - 22 would like to look at it in hard--as you see fit.

- 02:05:51 1 So, this is Page 35, and I'll just read the
 - 2 language because I'm only referring to these two
 - 3 sentences here. Under Celgar response: "The
 - 4 modernized mill as designed, will be 90 percent energy
 - 5 self-sufficient. This is a large improvement over the
 - 6 existing mill, that produces only 11 percent of the
 - 7 energy it requires."
 - 8 Do you see that language?
 - 9 A. I do.
 - 10 Q. Okay. Let's turn then, same document, and if
 - 11 we could look at Page 17 of the very same report,
 - 12 there's a section. The heading you'll see is "mill
 - 13 water, steam, and power requirements." The third
 - 14 paragraph begins with a somewhat different number. It
 - 15 says: "A turbo-generator will be installed to provide
 - 16 up to 90 percent of the Mill's electrical power."
 - 17 Do you see that?
 - 18 A. Yes, I do.
 - 19 Q. Okay. So, let's go to another one of the
 - 20 documents that was before the Ministers when they
 - 21 issued their Order. And if we could go now to R-97,
 - 22 Page 12, this is the first of the three documents

- 02:07:03 1 mentioned in the Ministers' Order, the Application.
 - 2 And it will be Page 12 of R-97.
 - 3 A. I'm sorry, I think I'm looking at a different
 - 4 document.
 - 5 Q. R-97--well, this is the first page, and our
 - 6 colleague is locating Page 12 so we can highlight it.
 - 7 There you go.
 - 8 And there's language, and it's in the second
 - 9 paragraph; the last sentence of that second paragraph
 - 10 starts with the words "The steam."
 - 11 A. I see that.
 - 12 Q. Okay. "So, the steam, when passed"--there
 - 13 you go--no, this is a slightly different quote--right,
 - 14 this is the next one--let's just go back.
 - 15 Apologies, Mr. MacLaren.
 - 16 A. I believe I see the bolded text at the end of
 - 17 the second paragraph.
 - 18 Q. Okay, great, so let's just keep going.
 - Okay, great. So, this is the paragraph we've
 - 20 been talking about: "The heat generated in burning
 - 21 the black liquor will be used to produce steam. This
 - 22 steam, when passed through a turbo-generator will

- 02:08:29 1 under normal conditions supply 100 percent of the
 - 2 modernized mill's electrical power requirements."
 - 3 Do you see that?
 - 4 A. I do.
 - 5 Q. Okay. And actually, I have two more
 - 6 formulations to show you and then we'll move on. If
 - 7 we could look at the same exhibit -- this is R-97,
 - 8 Page 13, there is language--there you go. This is the
 - 9 right page, and if we could highlight the paragraph
 - 10 that says: "It is estimated that"?
 - 11 A. The bolded language, I see it.
 - 12 Q. Yes. Okay, great. And I'll read this to
 - 13 keep us moving: "It is estimated that the expanded
 - 14 Mill will require 50 megawatts of power and will be
 - 15 capable of generating 50 megawatts, which will make
 - 16 the Mill 100 percent self-sufficient under normal
 - 17 operating conditions. A tie line to the local utility
 - 18 will be retained."
 - 19 A. I see that.
 - Q. And one last, again, in R-97, if we could go
 - 21 to one last quotation, at the bottom of Page 20, there
 - 22 is a statement, the "additionally" statement:

- 02:09:53 1 "Additionally, the pulp Mill will be essentially
 - 2 self-sufficient in energy as purchased power will be
 - 3 significantly reduced after the implementation of the
 - 4 electric generation project."
 - 5 A. I see that.
 - 6 Q. Okay. So, when faced with these five
 - 7 different statements and other statements that were
 - 8 before them, did the Ministers who issued this 1991
 - 9 order include any language in the Order to indicate
 - 10 which of these formulations was binding on Celgar?
 - 11 A. To my knowledge, the approval was for the
 - 12 Project to be operated in accordance with the
 - 13 Application.
 - 14 Q. The first--Mr. MacLaren, the first document
 - 15 that we looked at--and we could go back to R-100, if
 - 16 that would be convenient.
 - 17 A. Sure.
 - 18 Q. If we could go back to that, please.
 - 19 And--right. It's the first page we looked at. There
 - 20 you go.
 - So, the bottom of this page and the very top
 - 22 of the next page indicates that Celgar shall cause the

- 02:11:07 1 Project to be designed, located, constructed and
 - 2 operated in accordance with--okay, so we have this
 - 3 page, and, yes, side by side would be great.
 - So, we have (a), (b), and (c), and the way
 - the decision was structured we have three different
 - 6 sources of authority that were presented to the
 - 7 Ministers, and they endorsed them all; isn't that
 - 8 accurate?
 - 9 A. They all formed part of the Order, that is
 - 10 correct.
 - 11 Q. Okay. Thank you. I think we can move on.
 - But, actually, you didn't respond to my
 - 13 question. I see it. If we could go back to that.
 - 14 When the Ministers issued the Order, did they decide
 - 15 which among the five different formulations that were
 - 16 before them about the alleged commitment was going to
 - 17 be the one that would bind Celgar going forward?
 - 18 A. I did not see anything specific in the Order.
 - 19 Q. Thank you.
 - Okay. One final question before we move on
 - 21 and this is, again, about the Order. You've indicated
 - 22 that you are familiar with it. Are you personally

- 02:12:15 1 aware of any inspection or monitoring by the Ministry
 - 2 of Energy to determine whether Celgar had been
 - 3 conducting itself, meaning self-supplying, in the
 - 4 manner in which Canada now argues it was required to
 - 5 do?
 - 6 A. I'm not personally aware of any monitoring.
 - 7 Q. Okay. Thank you.
 - 8 All right. Moving on, I'd like to move to a
 - 9 slightly different issue here.
 - 10 At what point did the Ministry of Energy
 - 11 first become aware of Celgar's intent to engage in
 - 12 arbitrage or below-load sales of electricity?
 - 13 A. I think it would have been through the pulp
 - 14 and paper task force and the desire of pulp mills in
 - 15 the Province to take their existing or have their
 - 16 existing self-generation repriced.
 - 17 Q. And--
 - 18 A. So, that would have been before I moved to
 - 19 the position I'm in, that I understand the Ministry,
 - 20 from seeing briefing materials, responded in late
 - 21 2007.
 - 22 Q. And you moved to your current position in

02:13:31 1 early 2008?

- 2 A. In February 2008, that's correct.
- Q. Okay. So, at least as of that time and for
- 4 some time before it, the Ministry was aware that
- 5 Celgar wanted to engage in arbitrage?
- 6 A. We were aware that the recommendation was to
- 7 reprice their existing electricity.
- 8 Q. Okay. So, with that in mind, we've just
- 9 looked at the Ministers' Order, which Canada in this
- 10 proceeding indicates is binding and restricts such
- 11 sales. At any time during those years starting 2006,
- 12 '7--maybe earlier--we don't know--but no later than
- 13 February of 2008--at any time did the Ministry of
- 14 Energy point out to Celgar that there was a Ministers'
- 15 Order that was relevant to the issue of arbitrage?
- 16 A. Not to my knowledge. The Ministry was not
- 17 responsible for the order at that point, either.
- 18 Q. Okay. We'll come to that in a moment because
- 19 your Statement addresses responsibility, but I'd like
- 20 to address a couple of issues before we get to that,
- 21 but thank you very much for explaining.
- So, in the--and this is my last set of

- 02:14:44 1 questions, Mr. MacLaren--in your Witness Statement,
 - 2 you mentioned three reasons, three excuses that the
 - 3 Ministers' Order was not invoked in earlier BCUC
 - 4 proceedings that were before this arbitration, and I'd
 - 5 like to address each of these three--and these are,
 - 6 for your reference, and you may be pulling these out
 - 7 yourself, and for the convenience of the Tribunal,
 - 8 it's Paragraphs 36, 37, and 38 of Mr. MacLaren's
 - 9 Second Statement.
 - 10 And actually, if it would be helpful, we
 - 11 could call them up and look at them on the
 - 12 screen--yes, it's Mr. MacLaren's Second Witness
 - 13 Statement, Paragraphs 36, 37, and 38.
 - 14 Okay. Yes, we can take these one at a time
 - 15 because these are directly related to our earlier
 - 16 conversation.
 - You explain in Paragraph 36 of your
 - 18 Statement--this is Reason Number 1 that this matter
 - 19 was never raised with Celgar through all these
 - 20 years--"the Ministry of Energy was no longer
 - 21 responsible for compliance and enforcement of
 - 22 Disposition Orders following the repeal of Part 2 of

- 02:16:21 1 the UCA in 1995. Instead, the Ministers' Order became
 - 2 the responsibility of the Environmental Assessment
 - 3 Office under the EAA. To my knowledge, the
 - 4 Environmental Assessment Office does not normally
 - 5 monitor or participate in proceedings before the
 - 6 BCUC."
 - 7 Did I read that correctly?
 - 8 A. You did.
 - 9 Q. Okay, thank you.
 - So, in your view, after this transfer in the
 - 11 mid-Nineties, there was no way that the Ministry of
 - 12 Energy could have raised the issue of the Ministers'
 - 13 order before the BCUC; is that correct?
 - 14 A. Whether there was no way or not, I
 - 15 wouldn't--I wouldn't say. I wasn't at
 - 16 the--responsible for this piece of legislation at that
 - 17 time, so I don't know what the Ministry would have
 - 18 done.
 - 19 Q. Well, let's just look at your own statement.
 - 20 You indicate that, as of this reorganization within
 - 21 the Government, the Ministers' order became the
 - 22 responsibility of the Environmental Assessment Office,

- 02:17:24 1 and that's the reason that you've explained that the
 - 2 Ministry of Energy would not have raised this issue,
 - 3 the Ministers' Order in terms of its order?
 - 4 A. That's correct.
 - 5 Q. Okay. So, my question for you is very
 - 6 straightforward: After this responsibility, after
 - 7 this reorganization with the Environmental Assessment
 - 8 Office having a leading role as of the mid-Nineties,
 - 9 was there anything stopping the Ministry of Energy
 - 10 from raising the Ministers' Order either with the
 - 11 BCUC, with Celgar, with anybody? Was there any reason
 - 12 after the EAO administratively began coordinating this
 - 13 oversight that the Ministry of Energy could not--were
 - 14 they precluded in any way from raising the issue?
 - 15 A. I'm not sure they would have been precluded,
 - 16 but the issue only came to the fore approximately 12
 - 17 years later, and there may have been people that were
 - 18 on the file that would be moving on to other roles or
 - 19 other duties and would not have the institutional
 - 20 memory associated with the energy Project review
 - 21 process.
 - Q. And "12 years later," later than what?

- 02:18:33 1 A. Later than the date that the Order was
 - 2 transferred to the Environmental Assessment Office.
 - 3 Q. Just a second, please.
 - 4 (Pause.)
 - 5 Q. Okay, thank you, Mr. MacLaren.
 - 6 You made a comment, and I guess before we
 - 7 move on and address one final aspect of Paragraph 36,
 - 8 you just made a comment, and you said that--oh, it
 - 9 only came to the fore approximately 12 years later,
 - 10 okay.
 - 11 So, 12 years after this internal
 - 12 reorganization in the B.C. Government, Celgar began
 - 13 raising and coming in, Mr. Merwin and others, came in
 - 14 and met with you repeatedly and asked for these
 - 15 below-load sales; is that right?
 - 16 A. My meetings with Mr. Merwin commenced later
 - 17 in 2008.
 - 18 Q. Okay.
 - 19 A. But the task force with the pulp sector as a
 - 20 whole had made the representations in the fall of
 - 21 2007.
 - Q. Okay. That's helpful.

- 02:19:43 1 So, in this it sounds like there are two
 - 2 phases. One was from the reorganization within the
 - 3 B.C. Government in 1995-96 to 2007 or '8 whenever the
 - 4 issue started coming up, and then once the issue began
 - 5 being really front and center in these repeated
 - 6 meetings with you on the issue and the proceedings
 - 7 related to Celgar at the BCUC, there was really, in
 - 8 your view, no reason to raise it during those first 12
 - 9 years. But then from '07 until this arbitration
 - 10 started, the Ministers' Order wasn't raised, period,
 - 11 even after the Celgar had been coming in to you and
 - 12 raising the issue; is that correct?
 - 13 A. That's correct.
 - 14 Q. Okay.
 - 15 A. It was in response to the Claimant's Memorial
 - 16 and the assertions that they never made any
 - 17 representations as to the use of the--of the
 - 18 generation that we went and looked at the archival
 - 19 material.
 - 20 Q. Okay.
 - 21 A. And as I state, we wish it would have come up
 - 22 earlier, but it was in response to the Claimant's

02:20:48 1 Memorial.

- 2 Q. Thank you.
- 3 So, there were--the Ministers--I'm sorry.
- 4 Okay.
- 5 (Pause.)
- 6 Q. You raised again the issue of wishing that
- 7 the matter had come up earlier, meaning that the
- 8 Ministers' Order had been found in the archives
- 9 earlier. The reason that you decided to examine
- 10 archived documents was because the Claimant asserted
- 11 that it had never committed to voluntarily
- 12 self-supply. That's your Statement; is that correct?
- 13 A. I believe that's earlier in my Witness
- 14 Statement.
- 15 Q. Okay. But we've just--I just wanted--I'm a
- 16 little confused because you've also said that the
- 17 Memorial wasn't actually the first time that Celgar
- 18 explained its understanding that it wasn't under a
- 19 self-supply obligation. It had come up since you took
- 20 office in this office--
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. --in '08. Okay.

- 02:21:52 1 There are quite a few examples in the record
 - 2 of meetings that you had with Celgar beginning in 2008
 - 3 going forward. At this point, in the interest of
 - 4 time, I could go through each of them and show you
 - 5 exhibits, or we could just agree that you had numerous
 - 6 opportunities from 2008 forward. It's up to you.
 - 7 A. That is correct.
 - 8 Q. I'm sorry?
 - 9 A. I will admit that we had meetings with
 - 10 Mercer.
 - 11 Q. And meetings about the very issue of the
 - 12 Ministers' Order, and it was not raised, and you did
 - 13 not raise it with Celgar--
 - 14 A. The meetings were not--
 - MR. OWEN: I'm sorry, there seemed to be two
 - 16 questions there. I'm not sure, maybe just one at a
 - 17 time.
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's stop, because it was
 - 19 interrupted. Please put the questions separately and
 - 20 start again.
 - MR. WITTEN: I shall do so. I shall try to,
 - 22 Mr. Chairman.

02:22:48 1 BY MR. WITTEN:

- Q. Okay. We've established Point 1, and that's
- 3 that the archives search happened after the statements
- 4 that Celgar made--Mercer made in this arbitration.
- 5 You found the archived documents, and you wished that
- 6 there had been--you had that before because you think
- 7 it may have been relevant to the conversations that
- 8 you had.
- 9 A. That is correct.
- 10 Q. Okay. So, my question is actually a very
- 11 narrow one. From 2008 forward or perhaps 2006-2007,
- 12 while these proceedings were taking place involving
- 13 this issue, while you were having these meetings,
- 14 while Celgar was coming in to speak with you, the
- 15 Ministers' Order was in force. Canada may or may not
- 16 have developed the current interpretation, but it just
- 17 wasn't raised. That's my only point. It just wasn't
- 18 raised from 2008 until the arbitration was filed or
- 19 any time earlier.
- 20 A. No, it was not.
- 21 Q. Okay. Thank you.
- Okay. And I guess before--I'd like to go

- 02:24:05 1 back to your Witness Statement and look at reasons
 - 2 number -- in your Paragraphs 37 and 38--
 - 3 MR. WITTEN: But not quite yet, Laura.
 - 4 BY MR. WITTEN:
 - 5 Q. At the time that these conversations were
 - 6 happening and the proceedings were going on, did you,
 - 7 or to your knowledge anyone else in the Ministry of
 - 8 Energy decide to examine archives to see if there were
 - 9 any Ministers' Order or any other representations that
 - 10 might have been relevant?
 - 11 A. This is prior to the commencement of the
 - 12 arbitration?
 - 13 Q. Correct.
 - 14 A. No, we did not.
 - 15 Q. Okay. All right--let's--actually, just to
 - 16 finish out Paragraph 36, and then we'll touch very
 - 17 briefly on the last two, 37 and 38, your testimony has
 - 18 been that there was this administrative reorganization
 - 19 under the statute in the mid-Nineties, after which the
 - 20 Environmental Assessment Office had lead
 - 21 responsibility; that's correct?
 - 22 A. That is correct.

- 02:25:10 1 Q. And did the Ministry of Energy, to your
 - 2 knowledge, participate, or was it only
 - 3 environment--Department of Environment--Ministry of
 - 4 Environment staff involved in the Environmental
 - 5 Assessment Office?
 - 6 A. The Ministry does in some instances where
 - 7 their energy projects participate in the review
 - 8 process as members of what are called Project Review
 - 9 Committees, where we provide policy context for
 - 10 different proposals.
 - 11 Q. Okay.
 - 12 A. And try and help the Environmental Assessment
 - 13 Office understand the energy-related aspects of an
 - 14 application.
 - 15 Q. And just for the record, you said the
 - 16 Ministry. You meant the Ministry of Energy, your
 - 17 current Ministry?
 - 18 A. Yes.
 - 19 Q. Okay. So, thank you. I think we've covered
 - 20 this. So, moving on to the last two reasons,
 - 21 Paragraph 37, if we could call that up and just take a
 - 22 quick look.

- 02:26:15 1 "Second, the BCUC proceedings in which the
 - 2 Ministry of Energy initially intervened did not
 - 3 directly concern the Celgar pulp mill's
 - 4 self-generation. BCUC Order G-48-09 was issued in
 - 5 response to BC Hydro's application for an amendment to
 - 6 its 1993 PPA with FortisBC." And then it's this next
 - 7 sentence that is the foundation: "The Claimant's
 - 8 proposal to engage in sales of its self-generation was
 - 9 not the question the Commission panel had been tasked
 - 10 with deciding in that proceeding."
 - 11 Did I read that accurately?
 - 12 A. That is my testimony.
 - 13 Q. Okay. So, let's just look at this.
 - 14 The proceeding that is discussed in this
 - 15 paragraph in the second sentence, is BCUC Order
 - 16 G-48-09, so we're talking about the proceedings that
 - 17 led to G-48-09; is that correct?
 - 18 A. That is correct. That was the amendment of
 - 19 the 1993 PPA in response to the contract filed by the
 - 20 City of Nelson.
 - 21 Q. And that's a proceeding that you discussed
 - 22 with Mr. Shor at some length earlier today; is that

02:27:23 1 right?

- 2 A. That's correct.
- 3 Q. Okay. And Celgar intervened in that
- 4 proceeding; is that correct?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. And when it intervened, it made no
- 7 secret of the fact that it was intervening because it
- 8 wished to engage in arbitrage; is that correct?
- 9 A. That's correct. The Contract it had reached
- 10 with FortisBC had been filed and subsequently
- 11 withdrawn.
- 12 Q. And given that Celgar's self-generation was,
- 13 therefore, very much at issue in the G-48-09
- 14 proceeding, was there anything precluding the Ministry
- 15 of Energy from raising the Ministers' Order at that
- 16 time?
- 17 A. Not precluding, other than we hadn't gone
- 18 back and looked for it yet.
- 19 Q. Finally, if we could look at Paragraph 38 of
- 20 Mr. MacLaren's Second Statement--and this is actually
- 21 my last question, Mr. MacLaren.
- 22 Looking at 38: "The BCUC proceedings that

- 02:28:32 1 followed BCUC Order G-48-09 were, broadly speaking,
 - 2 disputes between FortisBC and the Claimant. The
 - 3 Ministry did not consider it necessary to participate
 - 4 in these proceedings as an intervener, with the
 - 5 exception of the proceeding concerning FortisBC's
 - 6 matching methodology, which focuses only on the design
 - 7 of a rate for Celgar should it wish to sell"--I think
 - 8 it would be "sell its self-generation."
 - 9 So, did I read that correctly?
 - 10 A. Yes, and I will apologize for the bad
 - 11 editing.
 - 12 Q. That's fine. We're all there.
 - So, the thrust of this, Mr. MacLaren, is that
 - 14 this proceeding involved disputes between FortisBC and
 - 15 Celgar, and that the Ministry of Energy did not think
 - 16 it necessary to intervene with the exception of the
 - 17 issue that you highlight in your second sentence of
 - 18 the matching methodology; is that correct?
 - 19 A. That's correct. And I discussed that
 - 20 submission with Mr. Shor earlier.
 - 21 Q. And since you and the Ministry of Energy were
 - 22 unaware at the time of the Ministers' Order, I assume

- 02:29:47 1 you didn't raise it in these proceedings either; is
 - 2 that correct?
 - 3 A. That's correct.
 - Q. Okay. And there was nothing precluding you
 - 5 or anyone else in the Ministry of Energy from raising
 - 6 it during those proceedings; is that correct?
 - 7 A. If we had gone back and looked in the
 - 8 archives, we no doubt would have raised it.
 - 9 Q. Okay. But--
 - 10 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - 11 A. My apologies.
 - 12 Q. And one--thank you. I have two questions.
 - 13 One is the question that I had started to ask you but
 - 14 then we both spoke.
 - The first question is: In connection with
 - 16 these proceedings, the proceedings that followed
 - 17 48-09, you didn't look in the archives at that time,
 - 18 it was only after the arbitration was filed; is that
 - 19 correct?
 - 20 A. That's correct, and the rest of my statement
 - 21 was, had we looked and found it, we would have brought
 - 22 it forward.

- 02:31:01 1 Q. Okay. If I could have one minute,
 - 2 Mr. President. I want to consider a final question.
 - 3 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Certainly.
 - 4 (Pause.)
 - 5 BY MR. WITTEN:
 - 6 Q. So, Mr. MacLaren, a lot of--your testimony on
 - 7 this particular narrow subject of the Ministers' Order
 - 8 addresses when it was located, and I guess the
 - 9 question is--and this is, in a way, slightly broader,
 - 10 but also it will help us have some insight into how
 - 11 the Ministry operates--is the Ministry of Energy's
 - 12 enforcement policy driven by when it decides to look
 - 13 for documents along these lines? In other words, in
 - 14 this case, the Ministers' Order was found in response
 - 15 to the arbitration, and then certain assertions were
 - 16 made by the Government of Canada. Is that the way
 - 17 enforcement policy is developed by the Government of
 - 18 Canada through looking for documents late in the
 - 19 process like this?
 - 20 A. I'm sure you will no doubt explore this in
 - 21 more detail with Canada's legal expert witness, but
 - 22 the advice that I have is that the Order continues and

- 02:33:01 1 the enforcement rests with the Ministry of
 - 2 Environment, and there are certain provisions in the
 - 3 most recent version of the Environmental Assessment
 - 4 Act to which this Order is a successor under now that
 - 5 Act that could impose some enforcement related to this
 - 6 Order.
 - 7 MR. WITTEN: I have no further questions,
 - 8 Mr. President.
 - 9 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
 - 10 Are there any other questions from anybody
 - 11 else on the Claimant's side, or is that it?
 - MR. WITTEN: We're finished.
 - 13 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you.
 - 14 Any re-examination?
 - MR. DOUGLAS: Yes, please, Mr. President.
 - 16 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
 - 17 BY MR. DOUGLAS:
 - 18 Q. Hi, Mr. MacLaren.
 - 19 A. Mr. Douglas.
 - 20 Q. Does the Ministry regulate customer's access
 - 21 to utility supply?
 - 22 A. No, they do not.

- 02:33:55 1 Q. Who regulates the obligation to serve?
 - 2 A. It's the B.C. Utilities Commission.
 - 3 Q. You said in your testimony that there are
 - 4 different contexts in which a GBL can be used. Can
 - 5 you elaborate on that.
 - 6 A. Well, the context in which BC Hydro uses it
 - 7 is procurement, and it is used in a negotiated
 - 8 contract to define what is existing generation and
 - 9 what is incremental, the context--before it was called
 - 10 a GBL, but a customer baseline is something like
 - 11 G-38-01, where it was used to limit the utility's
 - 12 obligation to serve when a customer was exporting
 - 13 energy, so it's been used in a couple of different
 - 14 contexts.
 - 15 Q. Does the Claimant have a GBL with BC Hydro?
 - 16 A. Yes, it does, under its Bioenergy Phase I
 - 17 EPA.
 - 18 Q. Was that GBL negotiated?
 - 19 A. Yes, it was.
 - 20 Q. Has the Claimant sought another different GBL
 - 21 from FortisBC?
 - 22 A. Yes, and also from the Province in a number

- 02:35:12 1 of different quantities and over different time
 - 2 periods.
 - 3 Q. What purpose does that GBL serve?
 - A. Potentially, it could serve as a demarcation
 - 5 between what amount below the BC Hydro GBL that the
 - 6 Claimant would use to serve its load, and some amount
 - 7 that it might be able to sell to third parties.
 - 8 MR. DOUGLAS: Is it possible to have--to
 - 9 bring up the document, R-373. And if you could go to
 - 10 Page 23, this is the Claimant's submission to the BCUC
 - 11 in the G-156-10 proceedings.
 - 12 BY MR. DOUGLAS:
 - Q. At Page 23, you'll see there's an application
 - 14 and interpretation of Order G-38-01, Mr. MacLaren.
 - 15 A. Yes.
 - 16 Q. Could you read the first two sentences of
 - 17 Paragraph 58.
 - 18 A. "Order G-38-01 should be interpreted in the
 - 19 context of the circumstances of the self-generation
 - 20 customer that was before the Commission panel in that
 - 21 proceeding. Howe Sound Pulp and Paper Limited was
 - 22 seeking an opportunity to sell output from its 'idle'

- 02:36:38 1 generation."
 - 2 Q. And if we could go to the next paragraph,
 - 3 please. It might be--I'm trying to avoid having you
 - 4 read the whole paragraph into the record.
 - 5 Could you examine that paragraph for me,
 - 6 Paragraph 59.
 - 7 (Witness reviews document.)
 - 8 A. I see it now, thank you.
 - 9 Q. So, is the Claimant drawing a distinction
 - 10 between what it is asking the BCUC to do here from
 - 11 G-38-01?
 - 12 A. It appears so, yes.
 - 13 Q. And what is that difference?
 - 14 A. It's trying to, it appears here, construe an
 - 15 argument where G-38-01 is a prohibition against
 - 16 arbitrage, not necessarily a prohibition against
 - 17 sales.
 - 18 Q. There is a discussion here about idle
 - 19 generation capability. Could you explain what that
 - 20 means.
 - 21 A. That would mean that a self-generator had
 - 22 generating assets which they were currently not using

- 02:38:25 1 to serve their load so, they would be termed as idle.
 - 2 Q. And is the Claimant asking for the same
 - 3 principle to be applied to it here?
 - 4 A. No. The Claimant here in this case is
 - 5 taking--wanting to take generation that it is using in
 - 6 its industrial process and its pulp mill and sell
 - 7 that.
 - 8 Q. And do you know the level of the GBL the
 - 9 Claimant was seeking in this proceeding?
 - 10 A. I would have to check. There were a number
 - 11 of different GBLs, 01.5, 3 to 20 all stick in my mind
 - 12 from various documents I've examined.
 - Q. Why don't we just turn quickly to Paragraph 9
 - 14 on Page 3.
 - 15 A. Ah, this appears to be the 1.5-megawatt GBL
 - 16 associated with the generating assets in place before
 - 17 the upgrade of the facility in the early 1990s.
 - 18 Q. And if you see there is also a different GBL
 - 19 than the 1.5 mentioned on the fourth line down?
 - 20 A. I see it. It says zero as well.
 - Q. What does that sentence say?
 - 22 A. "Celgar believes it is entitled to a GBL of

- 02:39:48 1 zero megawatts but has elected a GBL of
 - 2 1.5 megawatts."
 - Q. Okay. Let's come back to a completely
 - 4 different kind of GBL, the one in the context of
 - 5 procurement that you mentioned.
 - 6 Does a GBL in the context of a procurement
 - 7 contract define a utility's obligation to serve?
 - 8 A. No, it does not. It defines a historical
 - 9 baseline of a generator for the purposes of creating a
 - 10 demarcation point between what is existing and what is
 - 11 going to be incremental for the purposes of
 - 12 procurement.
 - 13 Q. Is the relationship between customer and
 - 14 utility--pardon me--in the relationship between
 - 15 customer and utility, what contractual arrangement
 - 16 defines a utility's obligation to serve?
 - 17 A. Could you repeat the question, please?
 - 18 Q. Yes. Sorry.
 - 19 In the relationship between customer and
 - 20 utility, what contractual arrangement defines a
 - 21 utility's obligation to serve?
 - 22 A. That would be the utilities tariff as

- 02:40:47 1 approved by the British Columbia Utilities Commission.
 - 2 Q. Does a utility have an absolute obligation to
 - 3 serve?
 - 4 A. No.
 - 5 Q. What are some of the limits on a utility's
 - 6 obligation to serve?
 - 7 A. Well, first, the Commission can determine
 - 8 whether there is an obligation to serve or not. In
 - 9 some instances where there are long distances between
 - 10 the customer's facilities and the grid itself, there
 - 11 may be instances where, unless a significant
 - 12 contribution to system extension is provided, the
 - 13 utility would not be required to serve that customer.
 - Q. Okay. Mr. Shor took you to G-38-01. If you
 - 15 were to apply those principles today, the principles
 - 16 in G-38-01, what year would you select for a baseline?
 - 17 A. Excuse me, with respect to Celgar's
 - 18 facilities?
 - 19 Q. I'm talking about if you--in any Industrial
 - 20 Facility in BC Hydro territory or to ask that the
 - 21 principles of G-38-01 be applied to it today, what
 - 22 baseline year would you choose?

- 02:41:59 1 A. I would choose today. This is--today is what
 - 2 the existing historical use of a generator would be
 - 3 and if there was a procurement to acquire incremental
 - 4 supply, then today would be the demarcation point.
 - 5 Q. Mr. Shor today suggested that G-38-01
 - 6 establishes a 2001 status quo. Would you agree with
 - 7 that interpretation of that Order?
 - 8 A. No, I would not. And I believe G-38-01
 - 9 established some principles by which the utility and
 - 10 its self-generators could operate together, and those
 - 11 principles have been built upon through a number of
 - 12 proceedings since then, but it is not--they're the
 - 13 principles on which we have a number of policies and
 - 14 procedures today.
 - 15 Q. Mr. Shor asked you whether the program under
 - 16 G-38-01 has been extended indefinitely, and you
 - 17 confirmed that was the case?
 - 18 A. It was initially for a one-year period, and
 - 19 BC Hydro was required to report back. It reported
 - 20 minimal, if any, uses intended, but requested that the
 - 21 program be extended, and it was.
 - Q. Has any mill, since 2001, used the program?

- 02:43:12 1 A. Not to my knowledge.
 - 2 Q. So, is the G-38-01 program different than
 - 3 GBLs in the context of procurement?
 - 4 A. G-38-01 defines something different. It
 - 5 defined or determined that BC Hydro should not be
 - 6 obligated to increase supply to self-generating
 - 7 customers when they were selling for export. GBL,
 - 8 since then, as I noted earlier, has been used on
 - 9 procurement to make a definition between what is
 - 10 existing and what is incremental for the purposes of
 - 11 procurement.
 - 12 Q. You mentioned in your testimony that the
 - 13 Claimant would not be content with having the G-38-01
 - 14 standard applied to them today or, I think your words
 - 15 were, or just applied to them. Could you elaborate on
 - 16 that, please.
 - 17 A. Well, the idea of preventing harmful
 - 18 arbitrage that the Commission articulated in that
 - 19 decision, if the Claimant were to take all of your
 - 20 generation to export and require utilities to purchase
 - 21 incremental supply, that would be harmful arbitrage.
 - 22 Q. What section of the Utilities Commission Act

- 02:44:37 1 governs the BCUC's oversight of electricity
 - 2 procurement by a utility in British Columbia?
 - 3 A. That would be Section 71.
 - 4 Q. Would Order G-38-01 have been issued under
 - 5 the same provision?
 - 6 A. No.
 - 7 Q. Could you pull up R-221, please, and go to
 - 8 Page 108.
 - 9 Mr. Shor took you to a sentence in this
 - 10 decision--this is BCUC Order G-16-14, Page 108, and
 - 11 had you review a couple sentences from that paragraph.
 - 12 And I hate to do this, but can you read the
 - 13 paragraph in full, beginning with "with regard to
 - 14 Celgar's concerns."
 - 15 A. "With regard to Celgar's concerns, the panel
 - 16 first accepts BC Hydro's submissions. Second, the
 - 17 panel notes that in its supplemental submission of
 - 18 January 27, 2014, Celgar reiterated its early
 - 19 alternative proposal. Specifically, Celgar requested
 - 20 in Paragraph 110 that Section 2.5 be amended to align
 - 21 the GBL process in the Fortis service area more
 - 22 closely with BC Hydro's GBL process. Further, the

- 02:46:12 1 amendments would require that GBLs be agreed to
 - 2 between the self-generating customers and its utility,
 - 3 and would remove the requirement that GBLs be
 - 4 established based on BC Hydro's unilaterally
 - 5 determined and unapproved guidelines. The Panel
 - 6 finds, to a large extent, the new amendments
 - 7 approximate Celgar's proposal and address its earlier
 - 8 objections. Therefore, there is no reason for
 - 9 Celgar's claim of procedural unfairness."
 - 10 Q. You can stop there.
 - 11 A. Thank you.
 - 12 Q. Sorry for that.
 - In your view, who is the BCUC characterizing
 - 14 here?
 - 15 A. As I read that, it appears to me that the
 - 16 BCUC is using Celgar's characterization of BC Hydro's
 - 17 quidelines.
 - 18 Q. So, in your reading of this, it is not the
 - 19 BCUC that stated--BCUC's view that there were
 - 20 unilaterally determined and unapproved guidelines?
 - 21 A. No, I don't--I believe they're characterizing
 - 22 how Mercer characterized the guidelines.

- 02:47:24 1 Q. Does BC Hydro sign EPAs to incentivize
 - 2 industrial customers?
 - 3 A. An EPA is an incentive for incremental
 - 4 generation for procurement, correct.
 - 5 Q. So, one of the purposes of an EPA is to
 - 6 incentivize a customer to change its behavior?
 - 7 A. Correct.
 - 8 Q. And Mr. Shor asked you some questions today
 - 9 about what he called the "vesting period," and what
 - 10 harm there would be to ratepayers if a hypothetical
 - 11 mill invested in generation on its own initiative one
 - 12 day and then asked BC Hydro to procure electricity
 - 13 from that generation through an EPA the next day. In
 - 14 that hypothetical, did that EPA incentivize the Mill
 - 15 to change its behavior?
 - 16 A. No, it did not.
 - 17 Q. What would you call it if BC Hydro procured
 - 18 electricity from that unincentivized investment?
 - 19 A. That would be the arbitrage we had been
 - 20 trying to avoid through much of this--as described in
 - 21 much of this discussion.
 - 22 Q. Could it be characterized as a subsidy?

- 02:48:33 1 A. Yes.
 - Q. What did BC Hydro seek to do in its 2008
 - 3 application to amend the PPA?
 - 4 A. They sought to amend the provisions that had
 - 5 been in place for 15 years that precluded what was
 - 6 West Kootenay and became Fortis from either storing or
 - 7 exporting energy under the PPA and extended that to
 - 8 self-generating customers wanting to sell.
 - 9 Q. In the context of amending the PPA, why was
 - 10 net-of-load appropriate?
 - 11 A. I believe as I stated earlier that BC Hydro
 - 12 did not have access to the data on the loads of the
 - 13 various customers and the only way to be--ensure that
 - 14 sales would not be arbitraged would be to adopt a
 - 15 net-of-load standard, and eventually the Ministry
 - 16 supported that as well in our submissions.
 - 17 Q. If an individual customer in FortisBC
 - 18 territory came with the data needed to establish a
 - 19 GBL, could one be set under the amended PPA?
 - 20 A. I don't know. Sorry.
 - Q. Okay. Did the amendment to the PPA forego
 - 22 the ability of customers in FortisBC territory to

- 02:50:19 1 negotiate a GBL with FortisBC?
 - 2 A. No, it did not.
 - 3 Q. How about the ability to negotiate a GBL with
 - 4 BC Hydro?
 - 5 A. No. In fact, Celgar did negotiate a GBL with
 - 6 BC Hydro.
 - 7 Q. So, the Claimant's GBL and its EPA with
 - 8 BC Hydro is an example of that kind of arrangement?
 - 9 A. That's correct.
 - 10 Q. Is the Claimant's GBL a net-of-load GBL?
 - 11 MR. SHOR: Can I object to the leading nature
 - 12 of all of these questions, please.
 - 13 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Well, the objection is
 - 14 noted. We've made the point before, that leading
 - 15 questions produce an answer which carries less weight
 - 16 than a non-leading question, and you may want to bear
 - 17 that in mind.
 - 18 MR. DOUGLAS: I will bear that in mind.
 - 19 PRESIDENT VEEDER: I know shortage of time
 - 20 means that you are tempted to ask leading
 - 21 questions--this applies to both sides--but it's
 - 22 unwise.

- 02:51:47 1 BY MR. DOUGLAS:
 - Q. Would you characterize the Claimant's GBL as
 - 3 a net-of-load GBL?
 - A. It is a negotiated number based on the load
 - 5 from 2007, so is it net-of-load? It is based on what
 - 6 the Green Energy Project would provide as incremental
 - 7 compared to the load in 2007.
 - 8 Q. Now, can you explain in its most basic
 - 9 form--and I know you're not the one to speak to this,
 - 10 but Mr. Shor did ask you about it, but can you explain
 - 11 the concept of Seller-Consumed Energy?





- 6 Q. Did Order G-48-09 place an absolute bar on
- 7 the Claimant's access to embedded-cost power under any
- 8 circumstances?
- 9 A. Could you repeat the question, please?
- 10 Q. Did G-48-09 place an absolute bar on the
- 11 Claimant's access to embedded-cost power in any
- 12 circumstances?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. The Claimant took you to a submission made by
- 15 the Ministry in G-202-12. Can you explain for the
- 16 Tribunal what concerns the Ministry had with the
- 17 proposed NECP?
- 18 A. Yes. Our concerns were that, much as the
- 19 G-48-09 may have--was put in place to avoid arbitrage
- 20 against BC Hydro supply under Rate 3808, that a
- 21 similar potential for arbitrage existed under the
- 22 non-PPA embedded-cost power in Fortis's service

- 02:54:39 1 territory; so, our concern was the potential for
 - 2 Fortis ratepayers to be impacted.
 - Q. When a utility is procuring electricity from
 - 4 sellers of electricity, does the BCUC ensure there is
 - 5 consistent treatment under our procurement process?
 - 6 A. It evaluates the contracts that are submitted
 - 7 and determines whether they're reasonable and in the
 - 8 public interest.
 - 9 Q. When a utility is providing service to its
 - 10 customers, is the BCUC's role to examine fair and
 - 11 non-discriminatory treatment?
 - 12 A. Yes. The Commission's role includes fair,
 - 13 just and reasonable and not unduly discriminatory in
 - 14 terms of its oversight of rates.
 - 15 Q. Do different utilities provide different
 - 16 services to their customers?
 - 17 A. That is correct. Different utilities have
 - 18 different customer makeups, different historical
 - 19 generation, that they have acquired or have
 - 20 constructed themselves, and different geography; so,
 - 21 those mixed together may result in differences in
 - 22 rates which exist today between BC Hydro and FortisBC,

- 02:55:57 1 but also different programs that the utility has for
 - 2 its customers.
 - Q. Does the BCUC need to ensure that services
 - 4 offered by one utility are consistent with the
 - 5 services provided by another utility?
 - 6 A. No, it does not, and I believe I had a quote
 - 7 from G-100-12--so, G--yeah, G-102-12, I believe it
 - 8 was--where the Commission actually stated that, that
 - 9 it's not uncommon that there would be differences
 - 10 between two utilities.
 - 11 Q. I believe my colleague, Mr. Owen, has a
 - 12 couple of questions for you.
 - 13 BY MR. OWEN:
 - 14 Q. I just have a few.
 - 15 Mr. MacLaren, Mr. Shor raised the fact that
 - 16 Celgar first approached its utility FortisBC to sell
 - 17 electricity in--or concerning electricity sales in
 - 18 2007 before the Bioenergy Call.
 - 19 Do you recall that?
 - 20 A. Yes.
 - Q. Okay. Did FortisBC, to the best of your
 - 22 knowledge, enter into negotiations concerning or was

- 02:57:07 1 it interested in purchasing power or electricity from
 - 2 a new condensing turbine that Celgar was going to
 - 3 install?
 - 4 A. I'm not aware of them having an interest in
 - 5 that.
 - 6 Q. What's your--to your knowledge, what was the
 - 7 nature of the transaction that FortisBC and Celgar
 - 8 started discussing in 2007? What electricity was it
 - 9 for?
 - 10 A. The transaction, as I understood it, was for
 - 11 the existing generation of the turbine at that time to
 - 12 be sold to third parties, and to be replaced by
 - 13 electricity from FortisBC which, at least in part, if
 - 14 not in whole, would have been sourced through the 3808
 - 15 rate from BC Hydro.
 - 16 Q. So, that would be what the Claimant then
 - 17 later on called the Arbitrage Project?
 - 18 A. That's my understanding, yes.
 - 19 Q. And let's just move forward a little under a
 - 20 year to 2008. Now, Celgar's in the Bioenergy Call,
 - 21 and BC Hydro is negotiating with it. What
 - 22 electricity, what projects does it determine are

- 02:58:17 1 eligible for that Call?
 - 2 A. It determines that only the Green Energy
 - 3 Project or the incremental amount of generation from
 - 4 construction of new facilities is eligible, consistent
 - 5 with the terms of the Call itself.
 - 6 Q. So, did it set a GBL with respect to the
 - 7 Arbitrage Project?
 - 8 A. No, it set a GBL based on the actual
 - 9 generation in the Year 2007 before they entered into
 - 10 the Contract.
 - 11 Q. For the Green Energy Project?
 - 12 A. To acquire the Green Energy Project, that's
 - 13 correct.
 - 14 Q. Now, there was a parallel drawn to the
 - 15 G-113-01 proceeding involving Tolko (Riverside). To
 - 16 the best of your knowledge, can you tell us a little
 - 17 bit about the background of that, what happened before
 - 18 G-113-01 was issued?
 - 19 A. My understanding is that there had been some
 - 20 ongoing discussions between FortisBC and Tolko related
 - 21 to the expansion of its facilities and its desire to
 - 22 sell above what its current amount of generation of

- 02:59:21 1 two megawatts was.
 - Q. Okay. And G-113-01 came after BCUC Order
 - 3 G-38-01?
 - 4 A. That is correct. They are numerically done,
 - 5 so it would have been later.
 - 6 Q. Exactly.
 - 7 And it involved sort of the idea of export
 - 8 sales as well?
 - 9 A. It actually exempted Tolko from regulations
 - 10 of utility to allow for sales to third parties.
 - 11 Whether that was export or not did not matter at that
 - 12 point.
 - 13 Q. Okay. And did it concern the same
 - 14 electricity? Were there two pockets of electricity
 - 15 like the Arbitrage Project and the Green Energy
 - 16 Project?
 - MR. SHOR: Again, I'm going to object to the
 - 18 highly leading nature of these questions.
 - 19 PRESIDENT VEEDER: They're very leading.
 - 20 Can you rephrase that last one?
 - MR. OWEN: Sure.
 - BY MR. OWEN:

- 03:00:21 1 Q. To the best of your knowledge, were there two
 - 2 turbo-generators that did--were there two turbines or
 - 3 two projects?
 - A. To the best of my knowledge, there was an
 - existing amount of generation and an incremental
 - 6 addition.
 - 7 Q. Excellent. Thank you.
 - 8 Sorry. Maybe one or two more.
 - 9 PRESIDENT VEEDER: One moment.
 - 10 (Laughter.)
 - 11 PRESIDENT VEEDER: No, just one moment. He
 - 12 has a few more.
 - 13 ARBITRATOR ORREGO VICUÑA: Oh, I'm sorry.
 - 14 PRESIDENT VEEDER: He's resumed.
 - MR. OWEN: I actually don't think I have any
 - 16 further questions. My colleague is reminding me of
 - 17 something and--
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Do you want to take time
 - 19 out to discuss it with him? Because--
 - MR. OWEN: No, no, no. We've just had a
 - 21 chat, and I think we're good here. Thank you, Mr.
 - 22 Chair.

03:01:16 1	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.		
2	There will be questions from the Tribunal.		
3	QUESTIONS FROM THE TRIBUNAL		
4	ARBITRATOR ORREGO VICUÑA: Mr. MacLaren, in		
5	various parts of both your Statements you describe		
6	which are the functions and the role of the various		
7	bodies, including in particular the BCUC, and other		
8	elements of the whole regulatory scene that has the		
9	responsibility for the power energy market.		
10	Now, I still have one doubt. Of course, the		
11	BCUC and the utilities general have to deal with the		
12	question of distribution and the question of rates for		
13	consumers and the rest of it.		
14	How far do those regulatory powers extend,		
15	say, upstream to the transmission? Because we have		
16	heard various things about transmissions, access to		
17	transmission, no access to transmission and so forth.		
18	And above all, how extended is it in respect of the		
19	generators themselves? Are they subject to these		
20	various regulatory bodies as such in terms that they		
21	cannot operate, say, independently?		
22	You have mentioned, just to clarify that, of		

- 03:02:53 1 course, there is the possibility of the regulator
 - 2 operating through its utilities entities in which they
 - 3 will condition, you cannot, say, sell embedded-cost
 - 4 energy or you cannot buy this or you're cannot to do
 - 5 that. And that, of course, has an incidence on the
 - 6 generator.
 - 7 But aside that, say, indirect route, is it
 - 8 extended throughout the generators' activity? Or that
 - 9 is fairly independent until it begins to roll into the
 - 10 transmission and onward?
 - 11 THE WITNESS: Okay. Yes, the Utilities
 - 12 Commission's regulatory powers extend to large
 - 13 industrial customers, and there are tariffs about how
 - 14 those customers are connected and the rates under
 - 15 which they are served.
 - On the generation side, the acquisition of
 - 17 new supply starts generally with the utilities plan to
 - 18 determine what their needs are, and then what mix of
 - 19 resources will be acquired to serve those needs.
 - 20 The regulatory structure for a generation
 - 21 project itself is generally an environmental one and a
 - 22 safety one as opposed to a B.C. Utilities Commission

- 03:04:18 1 one. The acquisition of, say, a contract from a third
 - 2 party must be filed with the Commission, and it can
 - 3 have a look at that, and it can declare the Contract,
 - 4 it can accept it for filing or it can declare it
 - 5 unenforceable in whole or in part. But it can't
 - 6 necessarily dictate the terms of the Contract with the
 - 7 generator. That's the structure on the acquisition
 - 8 side.
 - 9 ARBITRATOR ORREGO VICUÑA: Okay. So, if I
 - 10 understood you rightly, the Commission can finally
 - 11 determine whether a contract can be approved or not.
 - 12 THE WITNESS: That's correct. In the terms
 - 13 of the section of the Act in our jurisdiction, it's
 - 14 whether the Contract is accepted or it's rejected in
 - 15 whole or in part.
 - 16 ARBITRATOR ORREGO VICUÑA: I see. Okay.
 - 17 Thank you.
 - 18 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: Way back at Page 1057 of
 - 19 the Transcript, just for the record, you're talking
 - 20 about Fortis's ability to sell to the market while it
 - 21 was taking power from BC Hydro at the embedded-cost
 - 22 rate, and I think you said that initially that was

- 03:05:36 1 prohibited, but there was a modification that allowed
 - 2 that.
 - Now, I just want to--wonder if you could
 - 4 elaborate on that, on how that relationship evolved,
 - 5 and what impact it would have had, if any, on Celgar's
 - 6 ability to take embedded-cost power from its utility.
 - 7 THE WITNESS: I believe the relationship I
 - 8 was speaking with both Mr. Shor and Mike about was the
 - 9 evolution of the Celgar facility after the EPA was
 - 10 entered into, and the fact that its load had
 - 11 increased, thereby making it impossible for them to
 - 12 meet the supply obligation on their Contract with BC
 - 13 Hydro, and so the Parties entered into an accounting
 - 14 transaction. So, it allows--it's not a supply
 - 15 contract; it's an accounting transaction.



- 6 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: Okay. You've testified
- 7 as to two different purposes served by the GBLs. And
- 8 if I understood you correctly, in the EPA, the
- 9 objective of the EPA is to incentivize an expansion in
- 10 production capacity, so the GBL is set to essentially
- 11 ensure that, its new capacity, and that's the purpose
- 12 of the EPA in the first place.
- 13 Am I summarizing your evidence?
- 14 THE WITNESS: That is correct.
- 15 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: How then do you contrast
- 16 that--I know you went through this in some detail but
- 17 I would just like to hear a little bit more
- 18 elaboration on it--how then do you characterize the
- 19 purpose of the GBL in the Fortis-Celgar relationship?
- 20 THE WITNESS: As I understand it--and it's
- 21 gone through a couple of different machinations--is
- 22 there would be a different GBL below the BC Hydro one

- 03:08:11 1 for the purposes of the EPA that would define a
 - 2 certain amount that would be used by Celgar that they
 - 3 would generate themselves for use in their facility.
 - 4 And between that and the BC Hydro GBL, they would be
 - 5 available to sell. And then there would be the
 - 6 matching methodology that Fortis had proposed to
 - 7 supply to Celgar to replace the energy that they're
 - 8 selling.
 - 9 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: Logically, can one be
 - 10 set without the other? Without knowing the other?
 - 11 THE WITNESS: Although the GBL for the
 - 12 purposes of BC Hydro's EPA is known, and it is up to
 - 13 Fortis and its customers Celgar to then negotiate
 - 14 something in between, and then they've been instructed
 - 15 to bring that to the Commission, and the Commission
 - 16 will ultimately determine whether the arrangement
 - 17 they've come up with is in ratepayers' interests.
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: I just have one question.
 - 19 If you could turn to your Second Witness Statement, to
 - 20 Paragraph 28 at Page 10.
 - 21 THE WITNESS: Yes, Mr. Chairman.
 - 22 PRESIDENT VEEDER: And you see that you begin

- 03:09:33 1 to describe your written testimony regarding the 1991
 - 2 Order. That's in our Exhibits R-100 of the 28th of
 - 3 May 1991. And then you say in the second sentence:
 - 4 "I do not have direct knowledge of the events that
 - 5 took place during the review of Celgar's Energy
 - 6 Project Certificate Application in 1990, but I have
 - 7 reviewed certain documents relating to that
 - 8 application and the relevant legislation for the
 - 9 purpose of providing some background below. I will
 - 10 also explain the Ministry's understanding of the
 - 11 obligations the Ministers' Order currently imposes on
 - 12 the Claimant's operations of the Celgar Pulp Mill."
 - Now, you have been asked several questions by
 - 14 both sides of the room about your understanding of the
 - 15 obligations imposed by the Order, but can we take it
 - 16 that it's based on a reading of the wording of the
 - 17 Order and of the certain documents to which you have
 - 18 referred, and you're still not referring to any
 - 19 personal knowledge?
 - THE WITNESS: That is correct, Mr. Chairman.
 - 21 I started in the B.C. public service in September of
 - 22 1991, so this would have taken place prior to my

03:10:50 1 employ.

- 2 PRESIDENT VEEDER: And the certain
- 3 documents--it's more a question for counsel--we can
- 4 assume that the relevant documents on which you've
- 5 looked for the purpose of your written and oral
- 6 testimony are all exhibits in this arbitration? You
- 7 don't have a private file in your back pocket?
- 8 THE WITNESS: No, I don't, Mr. Chairman.
- 9 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
- 10 THE WITNESS: You're welcome.
- 11 PRESIDENT VEEDER: We have, I'm afraid, your
- 12 habit has been picked up by my colleague. So, we have
- 13 another question.
- 14 I'm sorry about this.
- ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: I'm sorry. I've gone
- 16 back to the Transcript--in relation to my first
- 17 question again, I have just gone back to the
- 18 Transcript. I just to want make sure that we're
- 19 speaking about the same thing. This is what you say:
- 20 "There is a long-standing prohibition under the PPA
- 21 from 1993 that Fortis can't export while it's taking
- 22 power under that rate"--I assume that means the

- 03:11:43 1 embedded-cost rate--"again to protect against the type
 - 2 of harmful arbitrage we have been speaking about, and
 - 3 there is no reason to believe that the same principle
 - 4 would not have been extended to generator customers,
 - 5 which the Commission did in that ruling."
 - 6 And then you talk about an amendment to that
 - 7 relationship to the PPA to allow Fortis presumably to
 - 8 do that.
 - 9 And my question was whether they had any
 - 10 impact on the Fortis-Celgar relationship.
 - 11 THE WITNESS: I think what I was describing
 - 12 is the long-standing prohibition was from the 1993
 - 13 PPA, which prohibited Fortis from either storing or
 - 14 exporting while they were taking power under that
 - 15 rate, so that rate was to serve their load.
 - The amendment that occurred, which is what BC
 - 17 Hydro applied for, is to extend at least the export
 - 18 provision that was in place for Fortis to those
 - 19 customers of Fortis with self-generation, so they
 - 20 would also not -- so now Fortis cannot take, under the
 - 21 rate 3808, from BC Hydro while one of their
 - 22 self-generating customers is exporting. So, it's

- 03:12:54 1 extending the same principle that had been in place
 - 2 since 1993 to a different group of customers in
 - 3 Fortis's territory, if that's helpful.
 - 4 ARBITRATOR DOUGLAS: Thank you very much.
 - 5 PRESIDENT VEEDER: The Tribunal has concluded
 - 6 its questions.
 - 7 But are there any questions from the Parties
 - 8 arising from the Tribunal's questions?
 - 9 We ask the Claimant first.
 - 10 MR. SHOR: Yes, I would like to follow up on
 - 11 Mr. Douglas' questions about the two GBLs.
 - 12 RECROSS-EXAMINATION
 - 13 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 14 Q. So, as I understand your testimony, a
 - 15 self-generator could have one GBL defining what BC
 - 16 Hydro would purchase and another GBL defining what
 - 17 some third party might purchase between the two?
 - 18 A. That's my understanding of what is being
 - 19 proposed in terms of the NECP and Rate Rider and
 - 20 replacement power structure.
 - Q. So, this two-GBL policy doesn't exist as yet?
 - 22 A. It would depend on whether the arrangements

- 03:13:57 1 that Celgar can negotiate with Fortis are approved by
 - 2 the Commission.
 - 3 Q. Does anyone have two GBLs?
 - 4 A. Not that I'm aware of.
 - 5 O. Now--
 - 6 A. And then, perhaps, Mr. Shor, GBL is not the
 - 7 right term. I think of a GBL more in the context of
 - 8 procurement on the part of BC Hydro than defining some
 - 9 kind of mix of sales versus self-supply for a
 - 10 self-generator.
 - 11 Q. Well, but I think it's your testimony that
 - 12 you can have one GBL defining what you can sell to
 - 13 third parties and another GBL defining what BC Hydro
 - 14 would purchase. Is that also true for BC Hydro
 - 15 customers?
 - 16 A. I'm not aware of that.
 - Q. Why wouldn't it be true?
 - 18 A. I guess if one of them asked for it, the
 - 19 contractual arrangement could be construed that they
 - 20 could do something like that. We have not seen any of
 - 21 the other self-generators seeking to sell power below
 - 22 their GBL, to my knowledge.

- 03:15:01 1 Q. Well, isn't that because BC Hydro's EPAs
 - 2 expressly prohibit that?
 - A. And the EPA with Celgar expressly prohibits
 - 4 that, but also includes a Side Letter should the
 - 5 Commission allow that to occur.
 - 6 Q. Right. And the Side Letter is for a
 - 7 substitute GBL, not two GBLs, isn't it? In other
 - 8 words, the BC Hydro purchase obligation in the Celgar
 - 9 EPA is fixed at 238 megawatts--238 gigawatt hours a
 - 10 year; correct?
 - 11 A. Yeah.
 - 12 Q. So, if it got a new GBL, that wouldn't affect
 - 13 the purchase obligation, that would just allow Celgar
 - 14 to sell between the two. But it would just be one
 - 15 GBL. There wouldn't be two GBLs?
 - 16 A. There would still be a GBL in the Contract
 - 17 with BC Hydro that would define a certain amount.
 - 18 Q. A certain amount for what? 238 is the
 - 19 purchase amount. That's already defined.
 - 20 A. Okay, unless the Contract was amended to
 - 21 remove the term GBL that is embedded in the Contract.
 - 22 Then there would still be a GBL. It's a term of the

03:16:09 1 Contract.

- Q. Okay. So, you've got these two different
- 3 GBLs, one set under G-38-01 for third-party sales,
- 4 another GBL set under procurement policy for BC Hydro
- 5 purchases. Are the principles at all different? Why
- 6 would the numbers be different?
- 7 A. I'm not sure I follow you, Mr. Shor.
- 8 Q. If you could have two--
- 9 MR. DOUGLAS: I think the Witness has
- 10 answered the question.
- 11 MR. SHOR: "I don't understand your question"
- 12 is not really an answer.
- 13 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Please continue. It's
- 14 difficult enough.
- 15 BY MR. SHOR:
- 16 Q. I'm trying to understand whether, in your
- 17 two-GBL world where that hasn't existed before and
- 18 which no one has yet taken advantage of--
- MR. OWEN: Excuse me, is there a question
- 20 here?
- 21 MR. SHOR: If you'd let me finish I might get
- 22 to it.

- 03:17:04 1 PRESIDENT VEEDER: I think a little more
 - 2 sympathy. It's a difficult area, and Professor
 - 3 Douglas has raised the question, and I think it should
 - 4 be pursued.
 - 5 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 6 Q. I'm just trying to understand the
 - 7 circumstances under which the two GBLs you hypothesize
 - 8 could possibly be different. Because aren't the
 - 9 principles under G-38-01 and under BC Hydro
 - 10 procurement practices exactly the same? Isn't it the
 - 11 same new and incremental in both cases?
 - 12 A. I think what I was trying to explain as a
 - 13 hypothetical situation is that there would be--there
 - 14 is a GBL in existence. There might be some other
 - 15 baseline set below that GBL that creates a demarcation
 - 16 between self-supply and sales to third parties other
 - 17 than BC Hydro.
 - 18 Q. Okay. And what principles would govern the
 - 19 setting of that GBL?
 - 20 A. That is subject to negotiation at this point
 - 21 between Fortis and Celgar.
 - Q. Okay. So, no principles exist yet?

- 03:18:07 1 A. Well, there are--
 - 2 Q. This is purely hypothetical?
 - 3 A. Well, no, there is the NECP process and
 - 4 matching methodology process.
 - 5 Q. But that's a rate. That doesn't set GBLs at
 - 6 all, does it?
 - 7 A. It would set--it allows a nomination up to a
 - 8 certain volume, which I understand could be as much as
 - 9 100 percent of the customer's load, to be replaced by
 - 10 a supply from the utility, subject to certain
 - 11 conditions that protect ratepayers.
 - 12 Q. But that's simply an election on the part of
 - 13 the self-generator as to how much it wants to sell.
 - 14 That's not the utility telling it--setting a limit, is
 - 15 it? It's an election.
 - 16 A. Okay. I will take that point. It's an
 - 17 election.
 - 18 Q. So, what principles would be different for
 - 19 the two different GBLs you hypothesize?
 - 20 A. I think what I was trying to get at is there
 - 21 is--if it's an election as opposed to a GBL, to take a
 - 22 certain percentage of a self-generator's supply to

- 03:19:13 1 market or for export, shall we say--there still needs
 - 2 to be mechanisms in place that haven't been put in
 - 3 place yet in order to ensure that ratepayers are fully
 - 4 protected.
 - 5 O. Would the different GBLs have different
 - 6 levels of harmful arbitrage associated with them? I'm
 - 7 still not clear why they would be different.
 - 8 A. I'm not sure we've sorted that quite out yet,
 - 9 Mr. Shor.
 - 10 Q. Thank you.
 - 11 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Any questions from the
 - 12 Respondent?
 - MR. DOUGLAS: Just one moment, please.
 - 14 (Pause.)
 - 15 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION
 - BY MR. DOUGLAS:
 - 17 Q. Do any other industrial customers outside of
 - 18 FortisBC territory currently have the right to set two
 - 19 GBLs?
 - 20 A. Not to my knowledge.
 - 21 Q. Thank you.
 - 22 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.

- 03:20:48 1 We've come to the end of your testimony.
 - THE WITNESS: Thank you, Mr. Chairman.
 - 3 (Witness steps down.)
 - 4 PRESIDENT VEEDER: And we will take a
 - 5 15-minute usual mid-afternoon break before the next
 - 6 witness.
 - 7 (Brief recess.)
 - 8 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume. We have the
 - 9 next witness before us.
 - 10 JAMES SCOURAS, RESPONDENT'S WITNESS, CALLED
 - 11 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Sir, if you'll state your
 - 12 full name and read the words on the declaration for
 - 13 Factual Witnesses before you.
 - 14 THE WITNESS: My name is James Scouras. And
 - 15 I solemnly declare upon my honor and conscience that I
 - 16 shall speak the truth, the whole truth, and nothing
 - 17 but the truth.
 - 18 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
 - 19 There will first be questions from the
 - 20 Respondent.
 - 21 MR. OWEN: Thank you, Mr. President. I only
 - 22 have a few questions.

03:43:57	1	DIRECT	EXAMINATION

- 2 BY MR. OWEN:
- Q. Mr. Scouras, you're currently the Regional
- 4 Relationship Manager with BC Hydro's Aboriginal
- 5 Relations Department; is that right?
- 6 A. That's correct.
- 7 Q. But before that, between 2001 and 2013, you
- 8 were involved in power acquisitions?
- 9 A. That's correct.
- 10 Q. And eventually you became the Manager of
- 11 Commercial Acquisitions for BC Hydro's
- 12 planning--Energy Planning and Economic Development
- 13 Group?
- 14 A. That is correct.
- Q. Okay. And do you confirm the contents of
- 16 your Witness Statements?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 MR. OWEN: Thank you. Your witness.
- MS. GEHRING FLORES: Thank you, Mr. Owen.
- 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 21 BY MS. GEHRING FLORES:
- Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Scouras. My name is

- 03:44:35 1 Gaela Gehring Flores, and I'm counsel for Mercer in
 - 2 this proceeding.
 - 3 A. Good afternoon.
 - 4 Q. And I think a binder is being brought to you
 - 5 now. The first tab of your binder is your First
 - 6 Statement. If you could turn to Paragraph 29 just for
 - 7 your reference.
 - 8 In that paragraph you say that with respect
 - 9 to the 2002 Call for Tenders, the 2002 BC Hydro Call
 - 10 for Tenders, in accordance with BC Hydro's policy, a
 - 11 GBL was set with proponents based on the annual
 - 12 self-generation normally used by the customer to
 - 13 supply its load under prevailing conditions and absent
 - 14 the existence of an energy supply Contract that might
 - 15 distort the customers' normal operations.
 - Is that still your testimony, Mr. Scouras?
 - 17 A. That is my testimony.
 - 18 Q. Could you tell me what document I could find
 - 19 that policy that you refer to in Paragraph 29,
 - 20 BC Hydro's policy?
 - 21 A. So BC Hydro's policy in respect to this item
 - 22 is--this is a procurement activity. We're doing a

- 03:46:03 1 rescind a procurement, and this policy is in respect
 - 2 of procurement and in respect to purchasing energy
 - 3 that's in relation to a GBL.
 - 4 Q. Thank you, Mr. Scouras.
 - 5 I actually asked in what document can I find
 - 6 that policy that you refer to in Paragraph 29?
 - 7 A. Let me give this a quick read, if you don't
 - 8 mind.
 - 9 Q. Sure.
 - 10 A. Do you mind if I ask you what time reference
 - 11 you're speaking about?
 - 12 Q. I believe you yourself in that paragraph you
 - 13 are talking about the 2002 Call for Tenders?
 - 14 A. Right. So I cannot direct you to a
 - 15 policy document that is specific to that in that time
 - 16 frame.
 - Q. So--so BC Hydro had a policy in 2002 with
 - 18 respect to its GBL methodology; is that correct?
 - 19 A. What BC Hydro had was--this was subsequent to
 - 20 the 38-01 proceeding that had occurred in the Province
 - 21 where the Commission had made a determination in
 - 22 respect to self-generators that wanted to sell their

- 03:47:25 1 power to other parties, and BC Hydro's obligation to
 - 2 serve those customers.
 - 3 So, stemming from that was some directions in
 - 4 respect to BC Hydro's obligation to serve as well as
 - 5 some different touch points in respect to what should
 - 6 be considered in respect to generators that are
 - 7 selling power and buying power at the same time from
 - 8 BC Hydro.
 - 9 Q. So, the 2002 BC Hydro policy comes from
 - 10 G-38-01?
 - 11 A. No. The BC Hydro policy doesn't come from
 - 12 G-38-01. That was a decision in respect to a specific
 - 13 situation. The policy itself was about arbitrage and
 - 14 about the opportunity for folks to be able to take
 - 15 power from BC Hydro and sell it at the same time.
 - 16 Q. Could I turn you to Paragraph 26 of your
 - 17 Statement.
 - 18 Could we call that up, please.
 - 19 Paragraph 26 of your Statement, first
 - 20 sentence, I believe you say "Consistent with the
 - 21 directives of the BCUC in Order G-38-01, BC Hydro
 - 22 developed the GBL concept."

- 03:48:50 1 Are you retracting that now?
 - 2 A. No, but I think you asked me specifically for
 - 3 a policy. The original question I think you asked was
 - 4 could I provide a written policy in respect to this?
 - 5 And what I'm saying is that we were guided by
 - 6 principles that formed our perspective on this, and
 - 7 one of those items is what I state here that--is that
 - 8 consistent with provincial policy as well as other
 - 9 items that we needed to take into account that guided
 - 10 us as part of a procurement activity to develop a GBL
 - 11 concept.
 - 12 Q. But you didn't write that policy down in the
 - 13 context of the 2002 Call for Tenders, did you?
 - 14 A. Not that I'm aware of.
 - 15 Q. Would anyone have been aware of that?
 - 16 A. At that time--at that time my role was
 - 17 supplementing the customer-based generation call. I
 - 18 was not responsible for all aspects of it, nor did I
 - 19 interface with the executive in all matters pertaining
 - 20 to that Call.
 - 21 Q. But you were aware of the policy?
 - 22 A. I was aware of the approach that we were

- 03:49:54 1 taking and the policy that generally we were looking
 - 2 to purchase new energy, and that's why we were doing
 - 3 the Call.
 - 4 Q. Was it an approach or it was a policy?
 - 5 A. My Witness Statement, I define it as a
 - 6 policy, so it was a policy.
 - 7 Q. But at least at the time for the 2002 Call
 - 8 for Tenders, it was a secret policy to anybody else?
 - 9 A. So I think--respectfully, I think that's
 - 10 putting words in my mouth.
 - 11 You asked me--this line of questioning was:
 - 12 Is there a written policy available at this point in
 - 13 time in respect to this policy? I said I cannot--the
 - 14 direct question--and I said I cannot present that
 - 15 here. That doesn't mean it's a secret. It means that
 - 16 I can't produce this policy at this point in time.
 - 17 Q. But someone might be able to produce a
 - 18 document that has the 2002 policy in it?
 - 19 A. I cannot conjecture if someone would or
 - 20 cannot. I'm saying I cannot.
 - Q. But here today you're not aware of any
 - 22 written document with the BC Hydro 2002 policy in it?

- 03:51:08 1 A. Not that I recall.
 - Q. Is there something else that the policy
 - 3 provided for other than--I think it's quite clear that
 - 4 it's been stated many times that this policy has
 - 5 something to do with procurement. Did the policy--did
 - 6 the policy in 2002 define what "normal operations"
 - 7 would be in the context of determining a
 - 8 self-generator's GBL?
 - 9 A. So, the policy in respect to--again, it was
 - 10 Item 29?
 - 11 Q. Yes. I believe it's Paragraph 29 of your
 - 12 Statement.
 - 13 A. Right. So the policy would not--a policy
 - 14 would not get into the mechanics of how to set a
 - 15 procurement activity. Policy is an objective that the
 - 16 company would have. In respect to the actual
 - 17 procurement itself is where the terms of how the GBL
 - 18 in the 2002 customer-based generation would be
 - 19 determined, and it was defined that it was based on an
 - 20 annual amount of self-generation, the current at the
 - 21 self-generation facility that would be normally used
 - 22 to supply their load under prevailing business

- 03:52:34 1 conditions. So, that was the methodology we adopted.
 - 2 A policy is more of a broad spectrum, this is
 - 3 what we want to accomplish; and that would be applied
 - 4 against several different mechanisms or activities
 - 5 across BC Hydro.
 - 6 Q. So the methodology you were using defined
 - 7 "normal operations" at the time, but the policy didn't
 - 8 because that was broader, if I understand you
 - 9 correctly?
 - 10 A. I think I would characterize it there was a
 - 11 policy we knew we were trying to accomplish, and it
 - 12 was something to be considered when we're designing
 - 13 the Call. The GBL is one item of several that would
 - 14 have been addressed within a procurement, and there
 - 15 was a methodology defined and worked out with
 - 16 our--with self-generators.
 - 17 If we look back at that context, this had
 - 18 been the first time in B.C. that we had started trying
 - 19 to work on procuring this type of energy from
 - 20 self-generators. So there was a lot of iteration and
 - 21 there was a lot of working collaboratively with
 - 22 potential self-generators in how to develop the

- 03:53:34 1 methodology and how to work on different elements of
 - 2 the call, the terms. There was a lot of interaction
 - 3 at that point in time.
 - 4 Q. So self-generators knew at all times what the
 - 5 policy was--
 - 6 A. In 2002?
 - 7 Q. --and exactly what the methodology was
 - 8 starting in 2002?
 - 9 A. Well, I think you're asking me that all--can
 - 10 you repeat that question?
 - 11 Q. You had mentioned that there was a lot of
 - 12 interaction with self-generators on developing the
 - 13 policy and the methodology, so my question is--
 - 14 A. Yes.
 - 15 Q. --so self-generators were made aware at all
 - 16 times what this policy was and the methodology related
 - 17 with that policy?
 - 18 A. All the self-generators that were
 - 19 participating in the 2002 customer-based generation
 - 20 that were interested and there were successive stages.
 - 21 We participated in several discussions and there was
 - 22 at least a couple workshops. So, all the folks that

- 03:54:26 1 were interested in that procurement voiced their
 - 2 perspective on a number of things: Liquidated
 - 3 damages, GBL, the risk allocation, fuel supply. Those
 - 4 items were discussed at length with everybody that was
 - 5 interested in that procurement.
 - 6 Q. But nothing was written down?
 - 7 A. There was items written down. The workshop
 - 8 minutes--in fact, as I recall, we--I may be incorrect,
 - 9 but I believe at that time we were still providing
 - 10 transcripts of the different discussions and there was
 - 11 tracking of the different items that people had
 - 12 brought up, who was resolving them, some were
 - 13 allocated to folks that wanted to be potential
 - 14 self-generators. It was the first time in our
 - 15 jurisdiction that we had started trying to figure out
 - 16 how to make this work and it was more collaborative in
 - 17 nature.
 - 18 Q. Did you cite those transcripts you're
 - 19 referring to in your First or Second Witness
 - 20 Statement, Mr. Scouras?
 - 21 A. Not that I recall.
 - Q. Now, let's jump ahead to 2008. You reference

- 03:55:30 1 Exhibit R-116 in, I think, Footnotes 44 and 45 your
 - 2 First Statement, just for some context, if you want a
 - 3 reference. So, we're calling up R-116.
 - 4 And I'll represent that I've done a text
 - 5 search of this document and "GBL" only appears on two
 - 6 pages. I'm sure your counsel can check me on that,
 - 7 but I believe it is just Pages 21 and 22.
 - 8 Can we go to Page 21, please, of this
 - 9 document. It's in your binder as well. You'll see
 - 10 it's kind of towards the end if you want to look at it
 - 11 in hard copy.
 - 12 So the first time "GBL" is referenced in
 - 13 these materials--oh, I'm sorry, Mr. Scouras. Could
 - 14 you identify what these materials are and if you
 - 15 recognize them, what this is?
 - 16 A. What tab are they in?
 - 17 Q. It's Tab R-116.
 - 18 A. Thank you.
 - 19 Q. It's the second or penultimate tab.
 - 20 A. I have to look at these on the hard copy. I
 - 21 find it a bit awkward looking at the screen.
 - 22 Q. Understood.

- 03:57:02 1 Do you recognize this document, Mr. Scouras?
 - 2 A. Yes.
 - 3 Q. And I believe it's a PowerPoint presentation
 - 4 from BC Hydro dated February 20, 2008, from an
 - 5 information session. And as I stated, I did a text
 - 6 search, and I believe the first time that GBL is
 - 7 mentioned is on Page 21. But there doesn't seem to be
 - 8 any substantive reference to GBL there. It is just
 - 9 referring to registration and submission of GBL data
 - 10 to BC Hydro.
 - 11 So let's turn to Page 22, where we've got a
 - 12 bit more discussion. So, would this be a document
 - 13 where BC Hydro's policy that it apparently developed
 - 14 in 2002 is memorialized?
 - 15 A. Could you explain what you mean by
 - 16 "memorialized"? Sorry.
 - 17 Q. Written down.
 - 18 A. Okay. Well, this--first of all, I do
 - 19 recognize this. This is materials that we presented
 - 20 as part of the 2008 Bioenergy Call. It was a session
 - 21 that was intended for all folks that were considering
 - 22 being registered in this Call. This is a walk-through

- 03:58:24 1 of the key elements timeline for folks to understand,
 - 2 develop a perspective if they wanted to participate in
 - 3 the Call.
 - With the RFP that was also issued for this,
 - 5 there was more of a description over time. We
 - 6 introduced--we introduced a submission guide for
 - 7 registrants that included information about what they
 - 8 needed to provide us as part of the GBL.
 - 9 So, this is not intended to be a policy
 - 10 statement. This is intended to be an instructional
 - 11 amount of information that provides prospective
 - 12 bidders an opportunity to decide if this procurement
 - 13 is something they're interested in registering for and
 - 14 participating.
 - 15 Q. So if I understand you correctly, and correct
 - 16 me if I'm wrong, in 2008 there is still no written
 - 17 policy? There is still no written policy from
 - 18 BC Hydro with respect to its GBL methodology; is that
 - 19 correct? Or are you saying that--because I think you
 - 20 just said this isn't the policy. This document is not
 - 21 the policy; correct?
 - 22 A. And you asked me, I think that there's--and I

- 03:59:29 1 just want to be--I think your question was, was this
 - 2 intended to memorialize the policy, write down the
 - 3 policy?
 - Q. Okay. Mr. Scouras, is this the policy?
 - 5 A. This is a procurement—this is the
 - 6 procurement approach being applied in the
 - 7 Customer-Based Generation Call. But when you asked me
 - 8 where the policy existed, was it written down, when we
 - 9 moved from 2002 to 2008, a number of things had
 - 10 changed in the regulatory landscape in B.C., including
 - 11 the 2007 Energy Plan had been introduced with Special
 - 12 Direction 10 that directed specifically that BC Hydro
 - 13 would accomplish a number of things with respect to
 - 14 self-sufficiency. There had been different regulatory
 - 15 filings.
 - So, this reflects--this reflects our idea of
 - 17 how do we procure a new and incremental supply within
 - 18 that context.
 - 19 Q. Did these materials explain anywhere that, if
 - 20 a self-generator already had decided to build a
 - 21 new--some new generation, it would not be eligible?
 - 22 A. No. But in the submission--in the original

- 04:00:38 1 RFP that was issued, the definition of "customer"
 - 2 included "customers" as well as other customers of
 - 3 other utilities, and it was clear that GBL was
 - 4 applicable to all customers. So the item was clearly
 - 5 enunciated from the beginning in that we were focused
 - 6 on the--
 - 7 Q. Mr. Scouras, excuse me. My question is:
 - 8 Does this, this document, this piece of paper, this
 - 9 page--
 - 10 A. Right.
 - 11 Q. --does it explain that, if a self-generator
 - 12 already had decided to build new generation, it would
 - 13 not be eligible? Yes or no.
 - 14 A. I'll give this a read.
 - 15 Q. I'm sorry. What was your--
 - 16 A. I'll give it a read. Sorry.
 - 17 Q. Mr. Scouras, I'm asking about this one page,
 - 18 22.
 - 19 A. I'm just reading it here. Sorry. You asked
 - 20 me a specific question what it said. I want to make
 - 21 sure I can give you the best answer I can.
 - Okay. Sorry. What was your question again?

- 04:01:56 1 Q. Does this page explain that, if the
 - 2 self-generator already had decided to build new
 - 3 generation, whether it would be eligible?
 - A. All right. Well, the first bullet defines
 - 5 that the purpose of the GBL is to define incremental
 - 6 generator output that can be considered for
 - 7 prospective energy sale--sorry.
 - 8 The very first bullet defines that the
 - 9 purpose of the GBL is to define incremental generator
 - 10 output that can be considered for a prospective energy
 - 11 sale.
 - 12 Q. So if I, as a self-generator, install a
 - 13 turbine today and I go to this information session
 - 14 tomorrow, what am I supposed to think? Is that
 - 15 incremental or no?
 - 16 A. So, I think, if you're asking me in that
 - 17 scenario, I would ask how does this apply to me? And
 - 18 this is the slide that introduced the subject. Lester
 - 19 Dyck, who is our Expert on this, was the person who
 - 20 was available to speak with all Parties.
 - 21 So using that scenario, you're asking me how
 - 22 I would treat that? I would ask that question, how it

- 04:03:10 1 applied to my scenario. And we went on to--we said
 - 2 that the GBL may need to be adjusted for unique
 - 3 customer circumstances.
 - 4 So, in fact, I would take from this slide
 - 5 absolutely that this is a very material element of
 - 6 this call that something I should be really dialed in
 - 7 on, how does it fit with my project if I built a
 - 8 turbine yesterday and I want to sell the output
 - 9 tomorrow.
 - 10 Q. So it would just depend? You would have to
 - 11 decide in consultation with Mr. Dyck?
 - 12 A. Well, Mr. Dyck was the Expert who would have
 - 13 applied this. But you're asking me in your scenario,
 - 14 this is something that I would come away from this--
 - 15 Q. And what is the--
 - 16 A. So I wasn't finished, but I, just with your
 - 17 counsel, I didn't know if it was rude--
 - 18 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - 19 Q. No, no, no, you can--
 - 20 A. Should I stop when you guys are talking?
 - Q. No. No. You can keep going if you weren't
 - 22 finished.

- 04:04:00 1 A. Actually, I've lost my train of thought.
 - 2 It's okay.
 - Q. What if a self-generator is just
 - 4 contemplating installing new generation, hasn't
 - 5 installed it yet? Is this supposed to tell them
 - 6 whether or not their energy will be available--or
 - 7 sorry--eligible? Excuse me.
 - 8 A. Well, eligibility was a separate aspect of
 - 9 registration. This is designed to introduce the
 - 10 subject, introduce how it fit into the Call, introduce
 - 11 the types of things that folks need to think about.
 - 12 The aspect of whether it was eligible, how it
 - 13 was taken into account, was part of the registration
 - 14 submission. There was a detailed form about data we
 - 15 needed to see--we wanted to see on how much generation
 - 16 existed currently, what load was, what fuel was being
 - 17 used was a very important characteristic.
 - 18 This was really setting the stage. This was
 - 19 not intended to be a definitive answer. This is not
 - 20 a--we had very much deliberately moved to a Request
 - 21 for Proposals where we could have more dialogue with
 - 22 people. This is designed to say, you know, is this

- 04:05:09 1 the kind of process I'm generally interested in and do
 - 2 I want to put my money down to register for this and
 - 3 keep going?
 - 4 And of the number of people that came to
 - 5 this, to our workshop, some folks decided that this
 - 6 was not something they wanted to pursue.
 - 7 This was not intended to be a definitive
 - 8 answer. This was intended to bring people together
 - 9 and help them understand if there was something they
 - 10 were interested in pursuing.
 - 11 Q. So if I as a self-generator am interested in
 - 12 installing new generation and I wanted--I would like
 - 13 to be considered as eligible for purchase under one of
 - 14 these Power Calls, how would I--how I would assure
 - 15 with BC Hydro that that generation would be considered
 - 16 incremental or eligible?
 - 17 A. Well, that was part of the registration
 - 18 package. There was requests for people to provide
 - 19 data on the current levels of generation, current
 - 20 levels of load, and very important to us was fuel.
 - 21 That was part of the registration package that people
 - 22 were asked to fulfill and that was part of the

- 04:06:15 1 exercise we established.
 - 2 If you go back to the earlier slide of dates
 - 3 that people would get indications from us and our
 - 4 perspective on whether it was incremental or what the
 - 5 GBL was, that was part of the run-up to people
 - 6 deciding if they wanted to make a submission.
 - 7 Q. Does this document define or explain what
 - 8 BC Hydro considers to be normal operations?
 - 9 A. This document is not intended to identify
 - 10 normal operations. This document is a PowerPoint--
 - 11 Q. Could you answer my question, Mr. Scouras?
 - 12 A. Sure.
 - Q. Does it explain or define "normal operation"?
 - 14 A. This document in front of me, no.
 - 15 Q. And so, referring to this policy or
 - 16 methodology or approach to GBLs that supposedly
 - 17 started in 2002, did this policy allow for FortisBC's
 - 18 self-generators to have two GBLs?
 - 19 A. Sorry; I don't think I understand the
 - 20 question.
 - 21 Q. I'm not exactly sure I do either.
 - I'm following up on some discussions from the

- 04:07:40 1 last witness, but in your experience, has BC Hydro
 - 2 ever contemplated the concept of a self-generator
 - 3 having two GBLs?
 - 4 A. I can only speak--and I'm not trying to be
 - 5 difficult. When you say am I aware of any BC Hydro
 - 6 process, I can speak--
 - 7 Q. In your experience?
 - 8 A. In my experience.
 - 9 So, I think for us in establishing the
 - 10 procurements that I've been involved in, our goal is
 - 11 to establish a GBL in terms of procuring new supply
 - 12 for that activity at play, and it's really based on a
 - 13 concept of what's behind the meter, is what you're
 - 14 doing, and we're purchasing something on the other
 - 15 side of the meter. So, in the activities that I've
 - 16 been involved in, there is one GBL, one contracted GBL
 - 17 for an EPA.
 - 18 Q. And if a self-generator were to come to you
 - 19 and say "but I have another GBL," that would be kind
 - 20 of anathema to your understanding of BC Hydro's GBL
 - 21 Approach; correct?
 - 22 A. Sorry, what do you mean?

- 04:08:48 1 Q. Anathema? You couldn't--contrary to it.
 - 2 A. Each of these facilities you're asking is
 - 3 contrary. I don't know if it's contrary. What it
 - 4 would do is stimulate a conversation: "Can you
 - explain to us why you have a GBL?" I mean, it could
 - 6 be, in this case--I'm speaking hypothetically. There
 - 7 may be some point in a forum where someone has another
 - 8 thing that's been called a GBL. It could mean the
 - 9 same thing. It could mean something different, but it
 - 10 would be something under what we've talked--a unique
 - 11 customer circumstances that we would pursue to
 - 12 understand.
 - 13 The real piece that we would be focused
 - 14 on--these are the mechanisms and points of
 - 15 demarcation. The point that we're focused on in these
 - 16 procurements is getting new incremental energy that is
 - 17 helping us keep the lights on in our Province.
 - 18 Q. You're familiar with the Tolko (Riverside)
 - 19 facility?
 - 20 A. Yes.
 - 21 Q. And if--
 - 22 A. Sorry, I'm aware of it. I haven't been

- 04:09:52 1 intimately involved in it.
 - Q. Okay. And are you aware that they have a GBL
 - 3 that was assigned to them by the BCUC, or at one point
 - 4 they had a GBL that was assigned to them by the BCUC?
 - 5 A. I'm aware--again, generally aware that there
 - 6 was a BCUC proceeding and in that proceeding there was
 - 7 a GBL, but I don't know the nature of that. It was in
 - 8 relationship to Riverside and a relationship to West
 - 9 Kelowna. So, I don't know the context of West
 - 10 Kelowna, sorry, was there--whether their local
 - 11 utility. I don't know the exact nature of how
 - 12 that--that 2 megawatts GBL.
 - 13 Q. And if Tolko (Riverside) were to come to
 - 14 BC Hydro and say "We have this 2-megawatt GBL"--
 - 15 A. Right.
 - 16 Q. --would BC Hydro propose to give them a
 - 17 different GBL?
 - 18 A. I think--
 - 19 Q. For a procurement by BC Hydro?
 - 20 A. I think the way--the way we would look at
 - 21 that--and I think I understand your question--that it
 - 22 really fits this last bullet that is on the screen.

- 04:11:06 1 If someone like Riverside came to us, and they had
 - 2 unique circumstances, where the Commission had made
 - 3 some determination about--through a separate
 - 4 regulatory proceeding that affected how we would set
 - 5 the GBL, we would take that into account.
 - 6 Does that mean that we could end up setting a
 - 7 GBL that is different than the outcome of a different
 - 8 regulatory proceeding? I would say that probably that
 - 9 could happen, depending on the nature of what that
 - 10 proceeding was and what the actual details of that
 - 11 activity was, but it would be one of the unique items
 - 12 that we would be looking at.
 - 13 Q. But that's never happened, as far as you
 - 14 know; correct?
 - 15 A. Actually, when you think about Tolko and the
 - 16 Standing Offer Program with Riverside, we have had to
 - 17 discuss that with them. So, it's jogged my memory,
 - 18 but I didn't consider it as being a GBL. But, yeah, I
 - 19 dealt with that as managing the Standing Offer
 - 20 Program.
 - Q. And did you assign them a different GBL? You
 - 22 said you discussed it with them. Did you assign them

04:12:06 1 a different GBL?

- 2 MR. COULOMBE: Just quickly one word of
- 3 caution; we're not discussing any confidential
- 4 information here, are we?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Actually, that, I'm not sure
- 6 of.
- 7 MS. GEHRING FLORES: No. No.
- 8 MR. COULOMBE: Okay. Thank you.
- 9 THE WITNESS: So then--okay.
- 10 MS. GEHRING FLORES: Yeah. I guess--
- 11 THE WITNESS: So, I'm clear to discuss that
- 12 then? That is fine with my counsel as well?
- MR. DOUGLAS: Do you believe you're
- 14 discussing confidential information?
- THE WITNESS: Well, I think that I'm not sure
- 16 because the load--if we get into actually the numbers
- 17 involved in the Standing Offer Program, that affects
- 18 the actual output of that facility and their
- 19 commercial--like who they are and what they're doing
- 20 there, and I think that does compromise some of the
- 21 data that I became party to as part of managing the
- 22 Standing Offer Program.

- 04:12:53 1 MS. GEHRING FLORES: Then we can go ahead and
 - 2 close the proceedings if the Witness wants to discuss
 - 3 confidential information. I'm not really--I'm not
 - 4 requesting it.
 - 5 THE WITNESS: Well, if I can answer the
 - 6 question in more generalities, then I'm happy to
 - 7 proceed on that basis. It's just, I think, the
 - 8 actual--
 - 9 PRESIDENT VEEDER: You should feel free to
 - 10 answer the questions the way you want to answer it,
 - 11 and if that means we're going to close the session,
 - 12 we'll go into closed session--
 - 13 THE WITNESS: Okay.
 - 14 PRESIDENT VEEDER: --so don't put it
 - 15 backwards.
 - 16 THE WITNESS: Okay.
 - 17 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Do you feel the need to
 - 18 speak in closed session?
 - 19 THE WITNESS: I think I probably do, given
 - 20 the type of information on that facility and that
 - 21 self-generator and the assurances I gave them. I
 - 22 think I would probably be more comfortable in that

PUBLIC VERSION

04:13:31 1	setting.
2	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's move into closed
3	session then. Just wait one moment.
4	(End of open session. Confidential business
5	information redacted.)
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	

04:13:36 1	CONFIDENTIAL SESSION
2	PRESIDENT VEEDER: We're in closed session.
3	THE WITNESS: Oh, okay.
4	So, again, as I said, your line of
5	questioning jogged something that occurred over the
6	last decade, so I apologize for any previous answer.
7	I hadn't quite gone to it right away. Tolko at
8	Riverside has a specific GBL that was applied to them
9	in a separate regulatory forum. In the Standing Offer
10	Program, they were looking to sell us a certain amount
11	of energy, and in that we didn't considerwe ended up
12	establishing a GBL and working with them that was
13	<> >> than the GBL that had been established earlier
14	and the reason was because the original GBL was based
15	on West Kelowna and their relationship at that point
16	in time.
17	Subsequent to that, West Kelowna was sold to
18	Fortis, so there was some transactions that occurred,
19	and Riverside's amount of self-generation had
20	increased independent of any other activities. So, we
21	established theas I recall, we established the GBL
22	for them under current, normal conditions. We

- 04:14:48 1 established it for the Standing Offer Program. As I
 - 2 recall--and this is from my memory--that it was closer
 - 3 to $\langle ---\rangle$ megawatts.
 - 4 BY MS. GEHRING FLORES:
 - 5 Q. I just want to be sure that I understand your
 - 6 views on the GBL and Exclusivity Provisions contained
 - 7 in BC Hydro's EPAs with self-generators.
 - 8 Is it BC Hydro's position that, throughout
 - 9 their various procurements, BC Hydro required that it
 - 10 be the exclusive purchaser of all electricity eligible
 - 11 or available for sale?
 - 12 A. Do you mind repeating that again just so I
 - 13 get that right?
 - 14 Q. Is it your understanding that, through the
 - 15 Exclusivity Provision, or just generally, BC Hydro
 - 16 required that it be the exclusive purchaser of all
 - 17 electricity available for sale?
 - 18 A. From 2006 kind of forward, that's correct.
 - 19 In some of our earlier procurements, we had developed
 - 20 a concept called a "split bid," where we tried to work
 - 21 with--to give more flexibility within the marketplace,
 - 22 and what we had found was that introduced

- 04:16:09 1 several--more than several pages into our contracts,
 - 2 and the feedback we got from generators in the
 - 3 Province was that it didn't add very much value, and
 - 4 that the complexity associated with--both the
 - 5 complexity for the developer to portion out their bid
 - 6 was high and that the value to us was low.
 - 7 So, after that feedback and after that
 - 8 discussion, from that point--2006, 2007 forward--all
 - 9 of our procurements have an Exclusivity Provision that
 - 10 maintains the integrity of that procurement and
 - 11 simplifies the procurement for developers.
 - 12 Q. And in your EPAs, all of your EPAs have GBLs
 - 13 in them, correct, for self-generators?
 - 14 A. No.
 - 15 Q. Sorry; for all of your self-generators.
 - 16 A. All self-generators--
 - 17 Q. With EPAs.
 - 18 A. Yeah. To my knowledge, that's correct in our
 - 19 service area.
 - 20 Q. And just so I understand, everything below
 - 21 the GBL the self-generator is obligated to put towards
 - 22 self-supply; is that correct?

- 04:17:20 1 A. Below the GBL.
 - In our service area, I believe that's
 - 3 correct.
 - 4 Q. And anything above the GBL is purchased by
 - 5 BC Hydro?
 - 6 A. Anything above the GBL, if we have a
 - 7 procurement that's ongoing would be considered new and
 - 8 incremental, and if we needed the supply, then it
 - 9 would be eligible for something for us to purchase.
 - 10 But just one point; just because it's above the GBL,
 - 11 it doesn't mean that we necessarily buy it.
 - 12 Q. Is there any--can you point me to any EPA
 - 13 with the self-generator that has a GBL where BC Hydro
 - 14 has not agreed to purchase everything above the GBL?
 - 15 A. If we have EPAs with them, then we've agreed
 - 16 to purchase what's above the GBL.
 - Q. Okay. And so all these questions are in the
 - 18 context of EPAs--
 - 19 A. Yeah.
 - Q. --with self-generators?
 - 21 A. Yeah, right.
 - Q. So, if you have an EPA with the

04:18:22 1 self-generator--

- 2 A. Right.
- Q. --that has a GBL, everything below--as we've
- 4 discussed--the self-generator is obligated to put
- 5 towards self-supply; and everything above the GBL,
- 6 BC Hydro purchases? Is that correct?
- 7 A. I'm trying to make sure that I don't--just
- 8 give me a second. I just want to make sure that I
- 9 don't forget something.
- 10 Q. Sure.
- 11 A. If they have an EPA with us, and everything
- 12 that is below the point of being defined "the GBL" and
- 13 we have an Exclusivity Provision in that
- 14 Contract--because, again, I think there are still a
- 15 couple of contracts with other self-generators in the
- 16 Province that are of a different vintage. So, it has
- 17 to be comparable to that same contract class, those
- 18 terms. If those contracts exist, an Exclusivity
- 19 Provision is the same. And that's correct, that they
- 20 are required to serve their own supply, and then
- 21 we--their own load--and we purchase what is in excess
- 22 of that.

- 04:19:34 1 Q. And I believe in your Witness Statement--and
 - 2 it's certainly your counsel's contention--that
 - BC Hydro has an Exclusivity Clause in every EPA; is
 - 4 that correct?
 - 5 A. From 2007 forward, that's my understanding.
 - 6 Q. And BC Hydro allowed no room for third-party
 - 7 sales, correct, in its EPAs with self-generators since
 - 8 2007?
 - 9 A. The standard terms--so, can you repeat that
 - 10 question again?
 - 11 Q. Since 2007, in BC Hydro's EPAs with
 - 12 self-generators, no third-party sales are allowed;
 - 13 correct?
 - 14 A. No, I don't think that's correct because the
 - 15 one--and the matter that brings us here. Mercer's
 - 16 Contract and our Side Letter need to be taken together
 - 17 in context of their Contract, and that does make
 - 18 provision for below-GBL sales to be excluded from the
 - 19 Exclusivity Clause under certain circumstances.
 - 20 Q. Okay. Let's talk about that then. Now, the
 - 21 Side Letter Agreement that you just referenced
 - 22 provides that BC Hydro will amend the Exclusivity

- 04:21:08 1 Provision in the EPA in the event that the BCUC issues
 - 2 an Order allowing Celgar to sell electricity below its
 - 3 GBL; is that correct?
 - 4 A. Can you repeat that last sentence again,
 - 5 please?
 - 6 Q. Yeah. Let me make sure I say it correctly.
 - 7 So, the Side Letter that you just referenced
 - 8 provides that BC Hydro will amend the Exclusivity
 - 9 Provision in the EPA in the event that the BCUC issues
 - 10 an Order that allows Celgar to sell electricity below
 - 11 its GBL.
 - 12 A. No. I think what it does is it--if the Side
 - 13 Letter--it's a subtlety, but I think it's different;
 - 14 that if the BCUC provides direction whereby Fortis and
 - 15 Celgar can come to an agreement on how Fortis would
 - 16 serve Celgar for supply that is being sold to a third
 - 17 party at the same time--and by virtue of that, that
 - 18 renders one of the clauses in Section 7.4
 - 19 inoperable--then we'll sit down and we'll negotiate a
 - 20 new clause that acknowledges that.
 - 21 So, I think the only distinction I would make
 - 22 is it's based on what the Commission's Decision is in

- 04:22:36 1 respect of Fortis and Celgar's relationship.
 - Q. But in any event, the operative relationship
 - 3 or the relevance of the Side Letter Agreement is that,
 - 4 if it's activated, if BC Hydro actually acts in
 - 5 accordance with the Side Letter Agreement, Celgar will
 - 6 be able to sell its below-GBL electricity; is that
 - 7 correct?
 - 8 A. The Side Letter Agreement is an agreement
 - 9 that, if a certain set of circumstances arise, then
 - 10 Section 7.4 with the Exclusivity Provision will be
 - 11 modified to expand the -- that energy that is exempt
 - 12 from the Exclusivity Provision to include that which
 - 13 is aligned with the -- with below-GBL energy.
 - 14 Q. And has that--has the Side Letter Agreement
 - 15 been invoked yet?
 - 16 A. Well, from what I understand--again, this
 - 17 is--so I'm--my job was to purchase the power. That's
 - 18 what we do, and then recently I moved into a different
 - 19 role. But as this moved into contract management, the
 - 20 Contract gets signed, people manage it. I've been
 - 21 less intimately involved, and I'm aware of what's
 - 22 occurring with our major contracts.

- 04:24:00 1 And from what I understand, in December,
 - 2 Mercer contacted our Contract Management Group. Now,
 - B there is also conversations going on between these
 - 4 folks all the time. It is--you know, it's a lot of
 - 5 things that need to happen in terms of metering and
 - 6 not metering, but he contacted us in December to begin
 - 7 discussions on this, subject to another BCUC Decision,
 - 8 and we started looking at that internally and started
 - 9 connecting with Fortis on that. And then soon
 - 10 thereafter, these proceedings have been--these
 - 11 proceedings commenced.
 - 12 So, I don't know if that satisfies the
 - 13 measure of it being invoked. I know that Mercer has
 - 14 contacted us saying that "we'd like to have those
 - 15 discussions start," but at the same time that these
 - 16 proceedings have started, and it seems that this
 - 17 proceeding has trumped that one in terms of energy and
 - 18 activity.
 - 19 Q. So, in your opinion--and I think it's implied
 - 20 in your Statement as well--it's the NAFTA proceedings
 - 21 that have stopped BC Hydro from activating the Side
 - 22 Letter Agreement?

- 04:25:06 1 A. Well, first of all, I don't think it's--I
 - 2 don't think it's--"activating" isn't probably the term
 - 3 that I would use. From what I understand, there is
 - 4 two things that have to happen: Celgar and FortisBC
 - 5 have to come to an agreement on a tariff of how this
 - 6 would work.
 - We would be--for us, it's an accounting,
 - 8 understanding how that--what that tariff looks like.
 - 9 We'd be aligned with that tariff. From our
 - 10 understanding, that hasn't occurred. But absolutely,
 - 11 with the proceeding, with this proceeding going
 - 12 forward, B.C. Hydro takes that very seriously, and
 - 13 that has been the focus of our efforts.
 - Q. So, you--that is actually helpful.
 - 15 You understand that FortisBC has no tariff or
 - 16 rate for Celgar if it engages in below-load sales of
 - 17 its electricity? Is that your understanding?
 - 18 A. At a very peripheral level, from what I
 - 19 understand, Mercer and Celgar--Mercer and Fortis have
 - 20 been working on how that tariff would work, but they
 - 21 have not come to agreement, and that is kind of the
 - 22 depth of my understanding of that.

- 04:26:13 1 Q. And because Celgar doesn't have a rate yet,
 - 2 BC Hydro can't simply amend the Exclusivity Provision
 - 3 to say "Celgar, when you're able, you can sell below
 - 4 GBL"?
 - 5 A. Well, I think the approach we took was--when
 - 6 we did the Side Letter--is we couldn't anticipate what
 - 7 decision the Commission would make, and we can't
 - 8 anticipate what this tariff would look like between
 - 9 Fortis and Mercer. The fix in that Contract may be as
 - 10 simple as what you're talking about. It may be
 - 11 something different. And until we understand what is
 - 12 being considered, we can be involved in those
 - 13 discussions, but unless we know what that looks like,
 - 14 you could have a big miss in terms of how you draft
 - 15 that clause.
 - 16 Q. Are you aware--does the Side Letter provide
 - 17 that BC Hydro doesn't have to act to engage the Side
 - 18 Letter and to amend the EPA if Mercer were to bring a
 - 19 NAFTA claim? Is there a provision like that in the
 - 20 Side Letter?
 - 21 A. Could you refer me to the Side Letter?
 - 22 Sorry. I know it's in my Witness Statement.

04:27:33 1	Q. I'm sure your counsel can show you on
2	redirect. I think we can
3	MR. OWEN: I'm sorry; you've asked a lot of
4	questions about the Side Letter. If you're going to
5	continue this line of questioning
6	MS. GEHRING FLORES: Yeah. I'm going to move
7	on.
8	BY MS. GEHRING FLORES:
9	Q. So, actually, I'm going to go back. And I
10	thinkare we offI know we're in closed session now,
11	but I don't think
12	A. I was only concerned about the few sentences
13	with respect to
14	Q. Okay. I think we can go back to open
15	session.
16	A. Sorry.
17	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's go back into open
18	session. Just wait a minute.
19	(End of confidential session.)
20	
21	
22	

04:28:09 1	OPEN SESSION
2	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Yes.
3	MS. GEHRING FLORES: Okay.
4	BY MS. GEHRING FLORES:
5	Q. Let's go back to the GBL and the Exclusivity
6	Provisions that exist in EPAs with BC Hydro and
7	self-generators. I think we had talked about the fact
8	that in these EPAs the electricity that is above the
9	GBL is considered eligible electricity and is
10	purchased by BC Hydro, and that which is below it must
11	go to the self-generator self-supply.
12	Is that a fair characterization?
13	A. In general, correct.
14	Q. Okay. And I understand in paragrapharound
15	paragraphor starting with Paragraph 52 of your
16	Second Witness Statementand you can refer to it
17	there, if you wishand particularly in Paragraph 53,
18	you take some umbrage with Mr. Kaczmarek's damages
19	analysis, I think particularly because he assumes
20	because BC Hydro would have purchased Celgar's
21	below-GBL electricity; is that right?

22 A. Correct.

- 04:29:26 1 Q. Mr. Scouras, are you a Damages Expert?
 - 2 A. No, I'm not.
 - 3 Q. Okay. I think I read in your--I think I read
 - 4 in your resume that you took a financial analysis and
 - 5 accounting course in 2004.
 - 6 Are you an accountant?
 - 7 A. No, I'm not.
 - 8 Q. Okay. Are you a lawyer?
 - 9 A. No, I'm not.
 - 10 Q. Do you understand the notion of a but-for
 - 11 damages scenario? Have you heard that terminology
 - 12 before?
 - 13 A. I've read it in Mr. Kaczmarek's filings. But
 - 14 I'm not--
 - 15 Q. Do you understand--do you understand what it
 - 16 means?
 - 17 A. Since you're asking this question, I'm
 - 18 probably assuming I don't.
 - 19 PRESIDENT VEEDER: None of the lawyers
 - 20 understand it either.
 - 21 (Laughter.)
 - 22 THE WITNESS: I have a six-year old that

- 04:30:24 1 would love me to use that word, though.
 - 2 (Laughter.)
 - 3 BY MS. GEHRING FLORES:
 - Q. Do you understand that Mr. Kaczmarek, in his
 - 5 damages analysis, is starting from a point where he is
 - 6 assuming that the Tribunal has found liability in
 - 7 favor of Mercer? Do you understand that?
 - 8 A. I'll take it on--I'll take it on, you know,
 - 9 you sharing that perspective that that's a matter of
 - 10 fact. My comments were here--were speaking more from
 - 11 the context of, at that time and place, as the person
 - 12 responsible for buying the electricity, is that
 - 13 something that I would have done? So, that's the
 - 14 context I'm speaking to.
 - 15 Q. Okay. Moving on to another topic, BC Hydro's
 - 16 Bioenergy Phase I procurement wasn't a subsidy, was
 - 17 it?
 - 18 A. No.
 - 19 Q. Okay. So, the price that BC Hydro agreed to
 - 20 pay for its electricity and the price you agreed to
 - 21 pay the other successful--"you"--BC Hydro agreed to
 - 22 pay other successful bidders was determined through a

- 04:31:49 1 competitive bidding process followed by negotiations;
 - 2 correct?
 - 3 A. That's correct.
 - 4 Q. And those prices reflect a fair market price,
 - 5 in your Opinion?
 - 6 A. I think those prices reflect what was the
 - 7 competitive, cost-effective energy for the purchase at
 - 8 that point in time.
 - 9 Q. And BC Hydro didn't pay in excess of that
 - 10 competitive price, did it?
 - 11 A. Sorry; BC Hydro didn't pay in excess of that
 - 12 competitive price?
 - 13 Q. Or BC Hydro didn't pay anything in excess of
 - 14 a fair market price?
 - 15 A. The target call was for 1,000 gigawatt hours,
 - 16 and we purchased less than that, based on the fact
 - 17 that we thought the energy we were purchasing was
 - 18 where--what was cost-effective.
 - 19 Q. But the prices that you were paying for that
 - 20 electronic, those were--
 - 21 A. Cost-effective.
 - 22 Q. And, in other words, a fair market price?

- 04:32:52 1 A. They were at reasonable market price. It was
 - 2 something we felt comfortable with. Whether fair or
 - 3 not fair, it, to me, seems like it's not--beauty is in
 - 4 the eye of the beholder. They were what the market
 - 5 gave us and we thought was a reasonable price to pass
 - 6 on to ratepayers to get the supply we needed.
 - 7 Q. And, in fact, to obtain BCUC approval for the
 - 8 four Bioenergy Phase I EPAs, BC Hydro had to
 - 9 demonstrate to the BCUC that it was paying a fair
 - 10 market price; correct?
 - 11 A. We had to demonstrate that the process we had
 - 12 run was as we said it was going to be run. We had to
 - 13 demonstrate that the energy was new and incremental
 - 14 and that these were reasonable prices to be passed on
 - 15 to the ratepayers for this new and incremental energy.
 - Q. And the BCUC had to approve these contracts,
 - 17 even though this was in the context of a procurement
 - 18 for BC Hydro; right?
 - 19 A. I think there's a subtlety there that's at
 - 20 play there. And I'll share what I can about this.
 - 21 But, again, I pointed out I'm not a lawyer; I'm not a
 - 22 regulatory lawyer.

- 04:34:06 1 So, in that context, what the BCUC--we have
 - 2 the requirement to follow these contracts under a
 - 3 section of the Act. They have an ability to disallow
 - 4 the contracts, so to say these contracts, this
 - 5 process, we believe is either in the ratepayers'
 - 6 interest or not in the ratepayers' interest.
 - 7 If they agree that the contracts are in the
 - 8 ratepayers' interest, then those costs get folded into
 - 9 the rate base. But that's what that--as I understand
 - 10 it, that's the purpose of us making these--they don't
 - 11 get into--that's their mandate in respect to that
 - 12 item.
 - Does that answer your question?
 - 14 Q. Yes.
 - Now, when BC Hydro was before the BCUC and
 - 16 justifying the prices that it was paying for these
 - 17 four EPAs, did it ever qualify those prices and tell
 - 18 the BCUC that the electricity that it was buying could
 - 19 not be sold as green energy in the United States?
 - 20 A. Well, to be honest with you, I think the
 - 21 answer to that is in this filing, the answer--well,
 - 22 give me a second to think about that.

- 04:35:33 1 I mean, there is two elements to that. In
 - 2 respect--and there are separate items we would have
 - 3 talked to the Commission about. Are you asking
 - 4 specifically to the filing of these EPAs?
 - 5 O. Yes.
 - 6 A. Okay. Because I'm getting a bit confused
 - 7 with some of the things that we discussed over
 - 8 time--in respect to the Integrated Resource Plan.
 - 9 But to be clear, the B.C. Government chose to
 - 10 define an independent standard of what would be clean
 - 11 energy, so through the 2007 Energy Plan and then
 - 12 Special Direction 10, which was brought into
 - 13 legislation, we were required to go and ensure that
 - 14 BC Hydro, B.C. is self-sufficient, and that those
 - 15 resources were from clean resources, and that they had
 - 16 to be GHG-free.
 - There is a number of provisions. Those were
 - 18 the items that would have guided the BCUC, and those
 - 19 are the items that we would have had to demonstrate in
 - 20 our filing. Whether this energy was green or not in
 - 21 California was not relevant to this proceeding because
 - 22 we were buying purely for domestic consumption for our

04:36:45 1	rates, ratepayers.
2	Q. And BC Hydro didn't discount the price that
3	it was paying to the four EPA winners because their
4	electricity could not be sold in the United States as
5	green energy; correct?
6	A. That is actually not correct.
7	Q. No? Okay. So, BC Hydro paid less for the
8	four EPAs becausespecifically because it could not
9	be sold in the United States as green energy?
10	A. No. No. I'm happy to have this discussion,
11	but this would need to be in a closed forum. <<
12	>>
13	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's stop there. If you
14	need to be in a closed forum, we'll close the Hearing.
15	Just one moment.
16	(End of open session. Confidential business
17	information redacted.)
18	
19	
20	
21	

04:37:35	5 1 CONFIDENTIAL SESSION						
	2		PRESIDENT	VEEDER:	It's clos	ed. Plea	se
	3	proceed.					
	4		THE WITNES	SS: Okay	. <<		
_							_
-	13						
ı							

04:38:30 1 So, as a result of the procurement, <<

- 6 Q. Based on the fact that they could not sell
- 7 their electricity as--
- 8 A. No. Based on the fact that--
- 9 Q. Let me just ask the question.
- 10 My question was, did BC Hydro discount the
- 11 prices of any of the four EPAs, based on the fact that
- 12 one of the self-generators or all of the
- 13 self-generators--or any of the self-generators could
- 14 not sell their electricity in the United States as
- 15 green in the United States? Did that happen?
- 16 A. I'm sorry; I'm confused. We're buying the
- 17 energy.
- 18 Q. Right. And you went to the BCUC, and you
- 19 justified the fairness of the prices that you were
- 20 paying.
- 21 A. Right.
- 22 Q. At any point in that justification, did

- 04:39:36 1 BC Hydro say, "We're actually going to pay less for
 - 2 this electricity because these self-generators can't
 - 3 sell this electricity in the United States as green"?
 - 4 A. No, we wouldn't say that because--sorry; I
 - 5 was confused by the question. That's not--we were
 - 6 buying the energy and all the attributes associated,
 - 7 <<

.>>

- 9 MS. GEHRING FLORES: No further questions.
- 10 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
- 11 Is there any reexamination from the
- 12 Respondent?
- MR. DOUGLAS: May we have just two minutes to
- 14 confer, please?
- 15 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Of course.
- MR. DOUGLAS: Thank you.
- 17 (Pause.)
- 18 MR. DOUGLAS: Excuse me, Mr. President. My
- 19 apologies. We'd like to confer with one of our
- 20 Experts on a particular matter. Could we have
- 21 five minutes instead of two?
- 22 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's take five minutes.

04:41:13 1	MR. DOUGLAS: Okay. We will notmy
2	apologies.
3	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Please don't discuss the
4	case or your testimony away from the Tribunal.
5	THE WITNESS: Okay.
6	MS. GEHRING FLORES: And when we return, will
7	we be open or closed?
8	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Well, they're going to
9	decide that, and they'll tell us.
10	MR. DOUGLAS: Yes.
11	(Brief recess.)
12	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume.
13	The first question is, are we in open session
14	or closed session?
15	MR. DOUGLAS: Open, please.
16	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's go to open session
17	which we are.
18	(End of confidential session.)
19	
20	
21	
22	

04:49:45 1	OPEN SESSION
2	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Please proceed.
3	MR. DOUGLAS: We have no questions,
4	Mr. President.
5	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Don't proceed.
6	We have no questions, too. So thank you very
7	much for coming to testify. We've come to the end of
8	your testimony. So, please leave the table and leave
9	everything.
10	(Laughter.)
11	THE WITNESS: Happy to do that.
12	(Witness steps down.)
13	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Now, we understand the
14	next Witness is here. Why don't we proceed with the
15	next Witness.
16	MR. OWEN: He is. We'll get him.
17	(Pause.)
18	LESTER DYCK, RESPONDENT'S WITNESS, CALLED
19	PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's resume. We're in
20	open session.
21	So, would you state your full name and, if
22	you will, read the words of the declaration for

- 04:50:44 1 Witnesses on the table before you.
 - THE WITNESS: My name is Lester Dyck. I
 - 3 solemnly declare upon my honor and conscience that I
 - 4 will--I shall speak the truth, the whole truth, and
 - 5 nothing but the truth.
 - 6 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
 - 7 There will first be questions from the
 - 8 Respondent.
 - 9 DIRECT EXAMINATION
 - 10 BY MS. ZEMAN:
 - 11 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Dyck.
 - 12 A. Good afternoon.
 - 13 Q. You are Sector Manager of Pulp & Paper and
 - 14 Customer Generation in the Key Accounts Management
 - 15 Division of BC Hydro; is that correct?
 - 16 A. Correct.
 - 17 Q. Okay.
 - MS. ZEMAN: And I think before I ask my next
 - 19 question, I would ask that we go to closed session.
 - 20 PRESIDENT VEEDER: We're going to go to
 - 21 closed session. Please wait one moment.
 - 22 (End of open session. Confidential business

PUBLIC VERSION

04:51:30 1	CONFIDENTIAL SESSION
2	PRESIDENT VEEDER: We're in closed session.
3	MS. ZEMAN: Thank you.
4	BY MS. ZEMAN:
5	Q. Do you have any corrections to make to your
6	Witness Statements?
7	A. Yes. I have two, actually, in my First
8	Witness Statement.
9	Q. Okay.
10	A. I believe they are in Paragraph 100 and 101.
11	Q. Sorry. Just to go back, you filed two
12	Witness Statements in this proceeding?
13	A. Correct. This is the first one I'm referring
14	to.
15	(Comments off microphone.)
16	Q. So what is the correction you'd like to make
17	to Paragraph 100?
18	A. In Paragraph 100, I believe I'm referring to
19	the EPA price changes in the Tembec Skookumchuck's
20	EPA. <<
_	

04:52:43 1 Q. Okay. Can you bring up the Witness Statement just 5 so we can clarify exactly how you'd like to correct 6 it. Are you referring to the second sentence of 8 that paragraph? A. Yes. Where I say the 13 Q. Okay. 14 A. That's what I prefer it to say and I meant it 15 to say. Q. Okay. Now, you mentioned you had a second 16 correction to make? 18 A. Yes. It's in the following paragraph, 101. 19 The first opening of the paragraph reads 20 >> I believe it should read "continuing to 21 >> 22 Q. Okay. Thank you.

- 04:54:03 1 MS. ZEMAN: I have no further questions from
 - 2 the Respondent.
 - 3 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.
 - 4 Claimant will have questions.
 - 5 CROSS-EXAMINATION
 - 6 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 7 Q. Good morning, Mr. Dyck. I apologize in
 - 8 advance for probably ruining your weekend. You're
 - 9 going to be sequestered, I fear.
 - Since 2007, you've been the person
 - 11 responsible for overseeing BC Hydro's relationship
 - 12 with self-generating customers in the pulp and paper;
 - 13 is that correct?
 - 14 A. As a sector manager, yes.
 - 15 Q. And you are oversaw the setting of GBLs for
 - 16 Celgar in its 2009 EPA, for Tembec in its 2009 EPA,
 - 17 and for Howe Sound in its 2010 EPA?
 - 18 A. Yes.
 - 19 Q. So finally we have a face to associate with
 - 20 an acronym.
 - 21 And you also had responsibility for Load
 - 22 Displacement Agreements with companies in the pulp and

- 04:55:03 1 paper sector?
 - 2 A. In conjunction with the work I do with all
 - 3 the pulp and paper customers since about 2001, the
 - 4 contract work in the developing of many of those
 - 5 opportunities and funding those projects is a Power
 - 6 Smart program, and Power Smart is a separate
 - 7 department within BC Hydro. So, we work
 - 8 collaboratively with them as a Key Accounts Group.
 - 9 Q. So you have knowledge of the Load
 - 10 Displacement Agreements?
 - 11 A. I do.
 - 12 Q. Thank you.
 - 13 And a Load Displacement Agreement is a
 - 14 contract BC Hydro enters into with a self-generator;
 - 15 correct?
 - 16 A. A load displacement?
 - 17 Q. It doesn't have to be a self-generator, but
 - 18 it's a contract you enter into with a customer where
 - 19 you promise to pay them money to install or increase
 - 20 their generation, and they promise to use the new
 - 21 generation to self-supply to meet their own load?
 - 22 A. Yes. It's a front-loaded contract that we

- 04:55:59 1 offer to customers for purposes of developing new and
 - 2 incremental generation to offset their load, correct.
 - 3 Q. And load displacement saves BC Hydro and its
 - 4 ratepayers money because you don't have to buy the
 - electricity that you would otherwise use to
 - 6 self-supply that self-generator at your high marginal
 - 7 cost?
 - 8 A. Yes. Load Displacement Agreements are part
 - 9 of a larger DSM, or Demand-side Measures Plan, that is
 - 10 part of our Integrated Resource Plan, so it is part of
 - 11 our Generation Resource Stack as part of our overall
 - 12 acquisitions program, and we fund those programs
 - 13 effectively because they are a lower-cost option than
 - 14 the next alternative.
 - 15 (Comments off microphone.)
 - Q. So you're paying for a service that has value
 - 17 to you?
 - 18 A. Yes.
 - 19 Q. What is BC Hydro's current projection of its
 - 20 long-run marginal cost for electricity?
 - 21 MR. DOUGLAS: Is there a document you could
 - 22 take the Witness to?

- 04:57:14 1 MR. SHOR: Just asking if he knows.
 - 2 THE WITNESS: Off the top of my head--I could
 - 3 guess.
 - 4 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 5 Q. Does \$129 sound about right, megawatt?
 - 6 Could we pull up R-221?
 - 7 A. Thank you.
 - 8 Q. Page 28. This not in your binder.
 - 9 This is a BCUC Decision dated 2014?
 - 10 A. I'm looking. I don't see a numeric value in
 - 11 anywhere in here. It's a bunch of text. I believe
 - 12 this document is looking at RS-3808.
 - Q. We may have the wrong page.
 - 14 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Can you give us the
 - 15 exhibit number again?
 - MR. SHOR: I believe it's R-221. You know
 - 17 what? There may be different page numbers. So, let's
 - 18 try Page 19. There's a confusion between the PDF and
 - 19 the document number. Let's try Page 19 of the
 - 20 document.
 - 21 (Pause.)
 - 22 BY MR. SHOR:

- 04:57:24 1 Q. In the fourth paragraph, a figure of
 - 2 12.97--12.97 cents--
 - 3 A. Per kilowatt hour, yes. I see it there.
 - 4 Okay.
 - 5 Q. So, per megawatt hour, that would be \$129.70?
 - 6 A. That's what I'm reading here, yes.
 - 7 Q. And was the BC Hydro's long-run marginal cost
 - 8 for electricity projection roughly the same in the
 - 9 2008-2010 time frame?
 - 10 A. I can't tell you that. I don't know that off
 - 11 the top of my head.
 - 12 Q. When you enter into a Load Displacement
 - 13 Agreement, why do you need the self-generator to
 - 14 promise contractually to self-supply?
 - 15 A. The Load Displacement Agreement affords them
 - 16 some up-front capital to invest this capital directly
 - 17 into their generator facilities. These generator
 - 18 facilities are located behind what's an existing load
 - 19 on the BC Hydro's transmission system. The customer
 - 20 actually gets two and possibly, I guess, three areas
 - 21 of benefit by building generation through a Load
 - 22 Displacement Agreement. One is they get the capital

- 05:00:07 1 that helps gain approval of the capital expenditure
 - 2 that wouldn't otherwise be approved by that customer's
 - 3 board and their Shareholders.
 - 4 Q. I'm sorry, Mr. Dyck, my question was why do
 - 5 you promise--why do they have to promise contractually
 - 6 to self-supply?
 - 7 A. Well, because it is a Load Displacement
 - 8 Agreement, the benefit for BC Hydro is it takes load
 - 9 off of our system. The benefit for the customer is it
 - 10 reduces the amount of energy that they have to
 - 11 purchase from BC Hydro. It has to--all that energy
 - 12 and capacity that comes along with that project, in
 - 13 balance, provides a benefit mutually to both the
 - 14 customer and to BC Hydro.
 - 15 Q. And in the absence of a contractual
 - 16 commitment, would they be required to self-supply?
 - 17 A. No. If there is no contractual commitment,
 - 18 they aren't--to the degree that some of these
 - 19 customers don't have generation to begin with, so then
 - 20 there isn't an issue. If a customer has a history
 - 21 operating a generator within inside their load, they
 - 22 have established what would be considered a

- 05:01:10 1 non-contract Generator Baseline, and there is nothing
 - 2 holding them to any particular amount of energy that
 - 3 they have to offset in any given year or not.
 - 4 If, in some year, they decided not to
 - 5 generate or to generate more, they would probably have
 - 6 to come to BC Hydro through the Load Interconnection
 - 7 Group to make sure their system can tolerate the
 - 8 change in their operations.
 - 9 Q. I'm not sure you answered my question, so
 - 10 I'll ask it again: In the absence of a contractual
 - 11 commitment, would they be required to self-supply?
 - 12 A. Only to the degree that they want to
 - 13 self-supply, and they would--they're not bound to
 - 14 supply any amount of energy in any particular year,
 - 15 no.
 - 16 Q. Thank you.
 - 17 How many B.C. self-generators has BC Hydro
 - 18 paid to provide load-displacement services? Order of
 - 19 magnitude?
 - 20 A. There probably are a half dozen or so.
 - O. And that would include Howe Sound?
 - 22 A. Howe Sound is one, yes.

- 05:02:18 1 Q. Canfor would be another?
 - 2 A. Correct.
 - 3 Q. Weyerhaeuser Domtar?
 - 4 A. Domtar is another.
 - 5 O. The Conifex sawmill?
 - 6 A. Yes.
 - 7 Q. And then the Nechaeko sawmill?
 - 8 A. The Nechaeko, yes.
 - 9 Q. Do you recall how much each was paid,
 - 10 roughly?
 - 11 A. In terms of capital dollars or in dollars per
 - 12 year of energies--
 - 13 Q. Capital dollars.
 - 14 A. I believe Canfor was in the neighborhood of
 - 15 \$49 million. I think the Weyerhaeuser Domtar project,
 - 16 which was around 2002, would have been in neighborhood
 - 17 of >>>, pardon me.
 - 18 The Nechaeko--I can't remember, maybe <<
 - 19 And which were others were you asking?
 - Q. Howe Sound?
 - 21 A. Howe Sound wasn't given--they were given an
 - 22 << >>> loan, a construction loan.

05:03:10 1 Q.	It was	>>?
---------------	--------	-----

- 2 A. << >>, yes.
- 3 Q. And I believe BC hydro valued the value of
- 4 that at << >>> million? Does that sound about right?
- 5 A. The value of the interest?
- 6 Q. The value of the << _____>> to Howe
- 7 Sound.
- 8 A. I guess if it stretched over the duration of
- 9 a << >>> term, it could be, but I can't--but you
- 10 can't quote me on a number. I don't know that number.
- 11 Q. Can we pull up Exhibit C-97, please. Page 1.
- 12 A. Sorry.
- 13 Q. I think it's in your binder.
- You'll get some exercise flipping that back
- 15 and forth.
- Can you look for the number << >> in
- 17 there.
- 18 A. I see a number of << >>.
- 19 Q. <<
- 20 And could you just read what it says with
- 21 respect to that number.
- 22 A. In the middle of the page, I'm reading: "the

- 4 << >>> per megawatt hour."
- 5 Q. Thank you.
- 6 Now, these amounts you mentioned--the
- 7 49 million for Canfor, the << >>> for Howe Sound
- 8 and the rest, are those objectionable transfers of
- 9 wealth from BC Hydro to self-generators for nothing in
- 10 return?
- 11 A. No, not at all. If I understand your
- 12 question--can you repeat the question, please?
- 13 Q. Are those objectionable transfers of wealth
- 14 from BC Hydro to self-generators for nothing in
- 15 return?
- 16 A. I'm not sure I understand the question well
- 17 enough, but I'll try to answer how I understand it.
- 18 Are they objectionable transfers of wealth?
- 19 No. They are valued to BC Hydro. We're getting
- 20 something new of value into our system, and the value
- 21 is a better value, a lower cost to our ratepayers than
- 22 another alternative or next alternative to acquire new

- 05:06:00 1 power into the system would be, so we're paying for
 - 2 some new energy and capacity on our system.
 - 3 Q. Thank you.
 - 4 Now, Canfor received both an EPA and a
 - 5 revised Load Displacement Agreement in 2009, did it
 - 6 not?
 - 7 A. Sorry, Canfor received--
 - 8 Q. Canfor Prince George.
 - 9 A. They received both a--
 - 10 Q. A new EPA and a revised Load Displacement
 - 11 Agreement.
 - 12 A. Yes, their Load Displacement Agreement was
 - 13 revised.
 - 14 Q. And the GBL--I'm sorry, I didn't mean to
 - 15 interrupt?
 - 16 A. And later on we did enter into an EPA with
 - 17 them as well, correct.
 - 18 Q. The original LDA was signed in 2004, but then
 - 19 it was revised so as <<
 - 20 obligation in 2009.
 - 21 A. That's right.
 - Q. And then you also entered into the EPA at the

- 05:06:49 1 same time, both documents were signed on the same date
 - 2 in 2009; is that correct?
 - 3 A. In around the same time, yes.
 - Q. And the GBL in the a EPA--sorry for all the
 - 5 acronyms--was set at <<
 - 7 A. That's correct.
 - 8 O. <
 - 11 A. Through the LDA we compensated them to build
 - 12 the generating facility and deliver us a set amount of
 - 13 energy. That amount of energy was locked in as the
 - 14 GBL for the EPA, so in that sense we're paying them or
 - 15 we did pay them to build the generator and paid them
 - 16 to produce incrementally above that initial agreement
 - 17 at their cost to buy new fuel and provide more energy
 - 18 to us.
 - 19 Q. So, Canfor has no uncompensated self-supply
 - 20 obligation; correct.
 - 21 A. They have no un--well, are you talking just
 - 22 about the P.G. Mill itself?

- 05:07:50 1 Q. Yes, just P.G. Mill?
 - 2 A. Okay. So, they only operate one generator,
 - 3 and that's the same one that we have the LDA and the
 - 4 EPA located at.
 - 5 Q. So, they have no uncompensated self-supply
 - 6 obligation; correct?
 - 7 A. Well, I can't say that exactly because the PG
 - 8 Mill and the Intercon Mill are located behind the same
 - 9 point of metering, so effectively we treat them like
 - 10 one site.
 - 11 Q. Okay. So, the one site has no uncompensated
 - 12 load displacement?
 - 13 A. Yes.
 - 14 Q. Thank you.
 - And the same is true for the Conifex sawmill;
 - 16 is it not?
 - 17 A. The Conifex sawmill.
 - 18 Q. They have an EPA and an LDA--
 - 19 A. They do.
 - 20 Q. --on the same day.
 - 21 A. Yes.
 - 22 Q. <<

05:08:27 1

- 3 Q. Thank you.
- 4 Now, every megawatt of load you get a
- 5 customer to displace is 1 megawatt hour of electricity
- 6 less you have to generate or purchase at your high
- 7 marginal cost; correct?
- 8 A. True.
- 9 Q. So, BC Hydro and its customers receive a
- 10 benefit?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. And the age of the generator doesn't matter,
- 13 does it?
- 14 A. In what sense?
- 15 Q. The benefit to BC Hydro is the same whether
- 16 the generation is new or pre-existing, isn't it?
- 17 A. The benefit of any capacity or generator unit
- 18 in our system and the value of it varies depending on
- 19 what time frame you're looking at.
- 20 Q. Right. I understand that, but they were
- 21 built at different times today?
- 22 A. Yes.

- 04:57:24 1 Q. If I'm looking at the value of the load
 - 2 displacement they provide today, that would be the
 - 3 same?
 - 4 A. Sure. If they're offsetting at that
 - 5 particular amount of energy today the same as they had
 - 6 in the past, it would be valued at today's dollars on
 - 7 today's energy value, I suppose, yes.
 - 8 Q. How much has BC Hydro paid Celgar for
 - 9 load-displacement services?
 - 10 A. How much--BC Hydro doesn't have a Load
 - 11 Displacement Agreement with Celgar.
 - 12 Q. How much did FortisBC pay Celgar for load
 - 13 displacement?
 - 14 A. I'm not sure that they had a Load
 - 15 Displacement Agreement with Fortis, either.
 - 16 Q. Do BC Hydro and its ratepayers benefit from
 - 17 Celgar's self-supply?
 - 18 A. Celgar isn't a directly supplied customer of
 - 19 BC Hydro's. They are a customer of FortisBC.
 - 20 FortisBC is a customer of BC Hydro's, so,
 - 21 indirectly, we supply some of the energy that
 - 22 ultimately would end up at the gate of Celgar's pulp

- 05:10:31 1 mill. Any amount of change or incremental generation,
 - 2 decremental generation that they may or may not
 - 3 produce at their site, directly effects Fortis. How
 - 4 it affects Fortis' purchases may directly affect
 - 5 BC Hydro's supply to Fortis, and I don't believe there
 - 6 is a direct correlation to anything that they do to
 - 7 BC Hydro that affects us directly or only indirectly
 - 8 through the PPA.
 - 9 Q. If there is no direct effect, why did
 - 10 BC Hydro go to the Commission in 2009 to amend the PPA
 - 11 when Celgar sought to withdraw its load displacement?
 - 12 A. Well, I wasn't part of the regulatory
 - 13 proceedings at that time. I can only tell you
 - 14 second-hand what I am aware of. So your question was
 - 15 why did BC Hydro go to the regulatory process?
 - Q. Why did BC Hydro go to the Public Utilities
 - 17 Commission and asking them to restrict
 - 18 Celgar--restrict FortisBC from supplying Celgar with
 - 19 PPA Power if you didn't think there was going to be an
 - 20 effect on BC Hydro?
 - 21 A. Well, I don't think BC Hydro put that kind of
 - 22 a restriction on Celgar directly. I think what we

- 05:11:47 1 said was, if Celgar--and again, these are my words,
 - 2 based on my understanding--if Celgar was to sell some
 - 3 of its energy, self-generated energy, below its
 - 4 physical load on the Fortis's system, that would be
 - 5 between Fortis and Celgar, being that Celgar--Fortis,
 - 6 rather, is Celgar's supplying utility.
 - 7 What we were concerned with, however, was
 - 8 that if there was arbitrage opportunity in that
 - 9 circumstance that came to light, then Fortis would
 - 10 then have to show BC Hydro that any replacement energy
 - 11 that they had agreed to offset Fortis's now newly sold
 - 12 energy shouldn't be coming from BC Hydro at the
 - 13 risk--at the cost of doing the repairs.
 - 14 Q. I understand that's what you asked for. I'm
 - 15 just trying to understand the reasons why you were
 - 16 asking for that--let me finish the question, please.
 - 17 A. Sorry.
 - 18 Q. And was it because you understood that there
 - 19 could be a direct effect on BC Hydro and its
 - 20 ratepayers if by Celgar selling its self-generated
 - 21 electricity, FortisBC would draw more power under the
 - 22 PPA and you would have to backfill that power with

- 05:13:04 1 more expensive high marginal-cost power. That was a
 - 2 concern, wasn't it?
 - 3 A. That--that is the concern, yes.
 - 4 Q. And at the time, I believe, BC Hydro told the
 - 5 Commission that they thought the cost to its
 - 6 ratepayers would be about \$14 million? Does that
 - 7 sound about right?
 - 8 A. I can't comment on the value. I said I
 - 9 wasn't part of the ongoing discussions at that time.
 - 10 Q. Fair enough.
 - So, if--I'm trying to understand if Celgar's
 - 12 sales of its self-generated electricity can impose a
 - 13 cost on BC Hydro, then the fact that it's using it to
 - 14 self-supply must provide a benefit to BC Hydro and its
 - 15 ratepayers; isn't that correct?
 - 16 A. The direct benefit, I think, would be to its
 - 17 own utility, Fortis, given that it operates in
 - 18 Fortis's supply area, its operational jurisdiction,
 - 19 the direct impact would be to Fortis. If there is
 - 20 truly new incremental energy from anyone in Fortis's
 - 21 jurisdiction entering into the system, Fortis then
 - 22 would get the benefit of not having to buy as much

- 05:14:16 1 from their other sources or produce as much from their
 - 2 own sources.
 - Q. Okay--I'm sorry, I didn't mean to interrupt.
 - 4 Were you done?
 - 5 A. I think so.
 - 6 Q. Okay. So, that's the direct effect on
 - 7 Fortis, but there is also an indirect effect on
 - 8 BC Hydro?
 - 9 A. There may be, depending on what Fortis
 - 10 chooses to replace that new energy or lack of new
 - 11 energy with. They would buy some. I believe their
 - 12 portfolio includes BC Hydro, some external purchases
 - 13 from market and a good portion of their own supply.
 - 14 Q. I guess I'm a little confused then, because I
 - 15 understood you were saying there would be harm to
 - 16 BC Hydro if Celgar ceases to self-supply. It must
 - 17 mean that there must be a benefit to BC Hydro from
 - 18 Celgar supplying. You can't have harm without the
 - 19 benefit; right?
 - 20 A. I think that has—there is potential risk
 - 21 that BC Hydro would supply--would have to supply or be
 - 22 expected to supply FortisBC with more energy than they

- 05:15:16 1 otherwise would.
 - 2 Q. And the fact that Celgar prevents them from
 - 3 having to do that provides a benefit to BC Hydro and
 - 4 its ratepayers?
 - 5 A. It provides a stable planning environment for
 - 6 the utilities to understand that they have to buy more
 - 7 or not. How much they have to supply on a daily,
 - 8 hourly and annual and multiple-year basis goes into
 - 9 the planning of the utilities. It definitely changes
 - 10 the plans and it may put more pressure on Fortis to
 - 11 ask for more energy than they had contracted with or
 - 12 had anticipated--
 - 13 (Overlapping speakers.)
 - Q. I understand the plan. I'm not asking about
 - 15 the plans. I understand utilities have planning
 - 16 needs. We all have planning needs. I'm just trying
 - 17 to understand the benefits and the costs here.
 - 18 BC Hydro asserted to the Commission that it would be
 - 19 harmed if Celgar provided load-displacement services,
 - 20 so I assume to some extent, BC Hydro and its
 - 21 ratepayers are getting a benefit when Celgar does
 - 22 provides load displacement.

- 05:16:12 1 A. Status quo--
 - 2 MR. DOUGLAS: Mr. President, I mean, for the
 - 3 record, Mr. Dyck is an expert on GBLs and works for
 - 4 the Key Accounts Management Group at BC Hydro,
 - 5 not--he's made it clear he's not an expert on the PPA
 - 6 and the relationship between FortisBC and BC Hydro.
 - 7 I'm happy to let him continue, but I just wanted to
 - 8 make that clear. I did ask Mr. MacLaren some
 - 9 questions on direct. The Claimant did not pursue that
 - 10 with Mr. MacLaren, and they seek to now with Mr. Dyck.
 - 11 I just wanted to put that on the record. Thank you.
 - 12 PRESIDENT VEEDER: It's on the record.
 - But continue.
 - 14 THE WITNESS: Sorry, you asked a question
 - 15 just again.
 - 16 MR. SHOR:
 - 17 Q. Before the interruption.
 - I was trying to understand how you could be
 - 19 harmed unless you're benefiting.
 - 20 A. Clearly, I haven't been successfully
 - 21 answering your question. I don't know that you
 - 22 inherit a benefit when you assume a static normal

- 05:17:28 1 state of operations for so many years. So, I don't
 - 2 know that we would attribute a benefit. We could only
 - 3 see that there is a downside if they stopped doing
 - 4 what they had been doing historically. And I think
 - 5 that's the best answer I can give to you.
 - 6 Q. So, because the benefit has been provided for
 - 7 a long period of time, you discount it; is that what
 - 8 you're saying?
 - 9 A. No, you assume it's the state of normal
 - 10 operations and that's what you're planning on going
 - 11 forward, but I don't know that I should say anymore
 - 12 than that. I think that that's the best answer I can
 - 13 give.
 - Q. Is it fair to stay that BC Hydro's rates are
 - 15 lower than they would otherwise be for its own
 - 16 customers because of this long-standing load
 - 17 displacement by Celgar?
 - 18 A. I don't think I would say that.
 - 19 Q. Well, let me put it this way: If Celgar had
 - 20 not installed self-generation in 2000--in 1993 and
 - 21 instead had taken all its power from FortisBC and
 - 22 FortisBC, in turn, had to backfill all that power from

- 05:18:20 1 BC Hydro through the PPA, would BC Hydro's rates be
 - 2 higher than they are today?
 - 3 A. I don't know that.
 - 4 Q. You can't speculate at all?
 - 5 A. No. I'm not prepared to speculate on that.
 - 6 Q. Why wouldn't they be?
 - 7 A. I don't know.
 - 8 Q. You don't know how rates work?
 - 9 A. I have an understanding of how rates work or
 - 10 are developed.
 - 11 Q. If BC Hydro's costs would go up, wouldn't
 - 12 that increase the rates?
 - 13 A. As costs go up, rates can change, yes.
 - Q. And BC Hydro's costs would be higher if it
 - 15 had to supply more power to Fortis under the PPA,
 - 16 would it not?
 - 17 A. We probably would be selling to Fortis a
 - 18 little bit more energy.
 - 19 Q. And, indeed, that's the reason for the
 - 20 G-48-09 proceeding because you wanted to save your
 - 21 ratepayers those higher costs?
 - 22 A. Our job as a utility is to minimize the rate

- 05:19:05 1 increases to our ratepayers, yes.
 - 2 Q. So, if Celgar had not been self-supplying the
 - 3 rates would be higher than they otherwise would--than
 - 4 they are today; isn't that a fact?
 - 5 A. Again, I'm not going to comment. I don't
 - 6 know that to be a fact, no.
 - 7 Q. You're familiar, I take it, with the GBL and
 - 8 Exclusivity Provisions in Section 7.4 of Celgar's 2009
 - 9 EPA?
 - 10 A. I have some familiarity with the actual
 - 11 contract, although I didn't have a direct hand in
 - 12 negotiating through the Contract provisions of that
 - 13 type.
 - 14 Q. But you understand that they effectively
 - 15 require Celgar to use 349-gigawatt hours a year, its
 - 16 GBL, for self-supply because the Contract prohibits
 - 17 Celgar, unless the Side Letter is activated, from
 - 18 selling that electricity to anyone else; correct?
 - 19 A. All I know is that the 349-gigawatt hours is
 - 20 a threshold that we established, and we've called it a
 - 21 contracted Generator Baseline, a contracted GBL, and
 - 22 the Power Acquisitions Group, who actually develop,

- 05:20:25 1 negotiate and manages the EPA, agrees that any energy
 - 2 above that threshold, that 349 baseline, is eligible
 - 3 to sell.
 - 4 What they do with their energy below the 349
 - 5 is, in my opinion, something that they can deal with
 - 6 between themselves and Fortis because that's the load
 - 7 that was represented in the FortisBC's jurisdiction.
 - 8 Q. Really? Your Exclusivity Provision in 7.4
 - 9 does not preclude Celgar from selling that electricity
 - 10 to anyone else?
 - 11 A. Again, I'm not familiar on all of the words.
 - 12 I know that there is an exclusivity--
 - 13 Q. Shall we bring up the provision? Would that
 - 14 help?
 - 15 A. You know, you can if you want. I can try to
 - 16 comment. But I wasn't party to the development of
 - 17 that clause, I didn't participate in the negotiations
 - 18 of it, so I'm probably not the right person to ask.
 - 19 Q. So, you set GBLs, but you don't have the full
 - 20 understanding on how they're used?
 - 21 A. I set a GBL to determine and to help the
 - 22 negotiating team, the people that are managing the EPA

- 05:21:31 1 contracts, that's within BC Hydro's Energy Acquisition
 - 2 Group, to define what is a normal Generator Baseline;
 - 3 and there, in this case, you're referring to Celgar's,
 - 4 it was 349, and that defines what is then eligible
 - 5 energy for these folks to bring into their contract
 - 6 negotiations.
 - 7 Q. Okay. So, as far as you understand, the GBL
 - 8 just sets the demarcation point above which BC Hydro
 - 9 would buy the power and what Celgar does with the rest
 - 10 of its power is not of concern?
 - 11 A. So long as BC Hydro isn't negatively impacted
 - 12 by what they do with the rest of the power, yes.
 - 13 Q. Okay. I just want to understand.
 - So, on the load-displacement side, you paid
 - 15 for load displacement from Howe Sound, Canfor,
 - 16 Weyerhaeuser Domtar, and you're not aware that you
 - 17 require Celgar to provide load displacement; right?
 - 18 A. Until all of this began a few years ago, I
 - 19 wasn't aware of Celgar and the implications of them
 - 20 operating in the neighboring jurisdiction at all, no.
 - 21 Q. Okay.
 - 22 Can you turn to Paragraph 28 of your First

05:22:55 1 Statement?

- 2 A. Which paragraph, please?
- 3 Q. Twenty-eight.
- 4 You talk about incentives, a financial
- 5 incentive in the last sentence under an LDA. So, the
- 6 purpose of an LDA is to incentivize new generation; is
- 7 that accurate?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And do you, as part of the Power Smart
- 10 Program, do you require the self-generator or the
- 11 potential self-generator, to prove or to establish to
- 12 you that they wouldn't otherwise--it wouldn't
- 13 otherwise be economic for them to install that
- 14 generation itself?
- 15 A. They do have to show us the financials, the
- 16 technical engineering, the Scope of Work, and often,
- 17 as a part of the Power Smart Program, we also--we
- 18 actually work together with them right from the early
- 19 stages of developing the Project.
- 20 Inasmuch as we find out about the technical
- 21 and the financial cost to build a proposed project, we
- 22 also learn from the customer by working with them what

- 05:24:28 1 the hurdles are that they will have to encounter and
 - 2 overcome to get their capital project approved.
 - 3 Generally speaking, if the Project was very
 - 4 cost-effective in offsetting our rates alone, the
 - 5 customers would be doing it on their own and we
 - 6 wouldn't be participating if it was that
 - 7 cost-effective.
 - 8 Q. Well, sometimes companies have trouble
 - 9 raising capital, don't they?
 - 10 A. Sometimes they do.
 - 11 Q. So, it may be cost effective but they just
 - 12 haven't done it yet too, also?
 - 13 A. That's not highly likely. I think that to
 - 14 the degree that, I mean, a load displacement project
 - 15 could be a brand new greenfield project, in which case
 - 16 it's very, very expensive, and most of the large
 - 17 industrial pulp and paper-based industries that we
 - 18 deal with over the past number of years haven't
 - 19 exactly been flush with capital or cash, and they need
 - 20 to see some very quick returns on their investments to
 - 21 compete with other projects in the Mill. I don't
 - 22 think that any one of them could find a load

- 05:25:27 1 displacement project that sees a two or, you know,
 - 2 two-and-a-half year kind of a simple payback on their
 - 3 own, given the rates that they are offsetting.
 - 4 Q. So, in order to determine whether an
 - 5 incentive is necessary, you basically assume that if
 - 6 they haven't built it yet, then an incentive is
 - 7 necessary?
 - 8 A. Again, they have to come to us with a lot of
 - 9 information, including costs, and we do have
 - 10 discussions about the costs. And we don't--I should
 - 11 also clarify with you, we never, in any case, pay for
 - 12 the full financial cost of the public capital project
 - 13 either. We pay a portion of it.
 - 14 Q. No, I understand that.
 - 15 Is there anything in the Power Smart rules
 - 16 and regulations that would require you to or that
 - 17 would make a project ineligible if you were to
 - 18 conclude that it was likely that the self-generator
 - 19 would make the investment itself?
 - 20 A. There have been projects turned down, so, if,
 - 21 by that, I can say they're ineligible because we
 - 22 didn't provide enough funding to make the customer

- 05:26:30 1 agree to building it, then yes, that has happened.
 - Q. Okay, but that wasn't my question.
 - 3 Could you read back the question, please?
 - 4 (Whereupon, the Court Reporter read back the
 - 5 previous question.)
 - 6 THE WITNESS: I can't point to any specific
 - 7 rule or regulation within the Power Smart Programs, to
 - 8 answer that question, so I have to answer I don't know
 - 9 exactly for sure.
 - 10 BY MR. SHOR:
 - 11 Q. So, as you sit here today, you're not aware
 - 12 that that would render the Project ineligible?
 - 13 A. I can't say definitely, no.
 - Q. So, isn't the real difference, then, between
 - 15 why Howe Sound, Canfor, Weyerhaeuser, Conifex and at
 - 16 Nechaeko were eligible for BC Hydro incentive was that
 - 17 they all came to you and asked you to pay for their
 - 18 generation before they built it, but Celgar built it
 - 19 on its own?
 - 20 A. I'm not sure I understand the question. Can
 - 21 you please repeat it?
 - Q. Celgar's not eligible for one of these, for a

- 05:27:57 1 load-displacement incentive, or for an EPA with
 - 2 respect to its original generation because it built it
 - 3 on its own; correct?
 - A. Celgar is eligible to sell incremental power
 - 5 from its original generation or its new generation
 - 6 beyond what it did historically.
 - 7 I believe also you may want--I need to
 - 8 clarify: They're eligible to sell that to BC Hydro if
 - 9 BC Hydro has a program that they're qualified to
 - 10 participate in. BC Hydro does not fund Load
 - 11 Displacement Agreements through Power Smart Program to
 - 12 customers that operate in other jurisdictions who are
 - 13 not a BC Hydro customer.
 - 14 Q. Right, but you can go to the Commission and
 - 15 have them curtail their utility power if they try and
 - 16 end their load displacement?
 - 17 A. We have an agreement between BC Hydro and
 - 18 FortisBC, so between us there is a supply-customer
 - 19 arrangement. Fortis--or rather, Celgar isn't directly
 - 20 a part of that arrangement that BC Hydro has with
 - 21 FortisBC.
 - 22 Q. So, you can provide--you can obtain benefits

- 05:29:14 1 from Celgar's self-generation, but you're prohibited
 - 2 from paying for it because they're not a customer?
 - 3 A. I think I said before, the benefit for Celgar
 - 4 to BC Hydro isn't in a direct line of sight. Our
 - 5 dealings are--BC Hydro's dealings, as far as
 - 6 utility-supplied power, are directly between BC Hydro
 - 7 and Fortis.
 - 8 O. We had the whole discussion before about
 - 9 direct and indirect. We all understand that?
 - 10 A. Yeah.
 - 11 Q. There is a direct impact on FortisBC and an
 - 12 indirect impact on BC Hydro?
 - 13 A. Right.
 - Q. BC Hydro's position, because Celgar is a
 - 15 customer of BC Hydro, they can't receive any benefits
 - 16 for providing load displacement, but when they cease
 - 17 to provide that load displacement, you can stop it;
 - 18 correct?
 - 19 A. So, BC Hydro, as a separate standing-alone
 - 20 utility, has a demand-side measures plan and program
 - 21 that gets approved through the Utilities Commission in
 - 22 our Resource Plan.

- 05:30:14 1 Fortis, as a utility themselves, may or may
 - 2 not have a plan like that, but they certainly could
 - 3 develop one.
 - 4 Q. Okay, so--
 - 5 A. In that case, Celgar would be in line to
 - 6 participate in their program. But we are not a
 - 7 direct-supplying utility to Celgar, so they
 - 8 don't--they're not eligible for load displacement
 - 9 programs through Power Smart.
 - 10 Q. So, because any benefit Celgar supplies to
 - 11 you is indirect, they're not eligible to be
 - 12 compensated for it?
 - 13 A. Except for the compensation in the EPA that
 - 14 they have with us.
 - Q. But that's not for the load displacement.
 - 16 That's for the 238, not for the 349.
 - 17 A. Sure.
 - 18 Q. Okay. But you still seem to think that BC
 - 19 Hydro can impose a--no, strike that.
 - Okay. But the indirect relationship between
 - 21 you and Celgar doesn't stop you from trying to
 - 22 influence how Celgar is affected by FortisBC; correct?

- 05:31:24 1 A. I don't believe any of the dealings between
 - 2 BC Hydro and Fortis regarding the Power Purchase
 - 3 Agreements between the two utilities gives any direct
 - 4 consideration to what any of the customer loads within
 - 5 Fortis's jurisdiction--
 - 6 Q. Well, I understand you may not have given it
 - 7 any consideration, but you certainly understood that
 - 8 Order G-48-09 would have an effect on Celgar, didn't
 - 9 you?
 - 10 A. It probably does, but only because it has an
 - 11 effect on their utility. It doesn't directly tell
 - 12 them how they have to operate or not. It tells their
 - 13 utility what they're allowed and not allowed to do in
 - 14 front of the B.C. Utilities Commission.
 - MR. SHOR: Mr. President, now may be a good
 - 16 point to break.
 - 17 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Let's break now, then, and
 - 18 we will resume at 9:00 on Monday morning.
 - 19 We would ask you not to discuss the case or
 - 20 your testimony until you come back on Monday morning.
 - 21 THE WITNESS: Certainly. All right.
 - 22 PRESIDENT VEEDER: Thank you very much.

PUBLIC VERSION

05:32:28 1	THE W	ITNESS	: Thank	you.		
2	(Where	eupon,	at 5:32	p.m.,	the Hear	ring was
3	adjourned unti	1 9:00	a.m., M	onday,	July 27,	2015.)
4						
5						
6						
7						
8						
9						
10						
11						
12						
13						
14						
15						
16						
17						
18						
19						
20						
21						
22						

CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER

I, David A. Kasdan, RDR-CRR, Court Reporter, do hereby certify that the foregoing proceedings were stenographically recorded by me and thereafter reduced to typewritten form by computer-assisted transcription under my direction and supervision; and that the foregoing transcript is a true and accurate record of the proceedings.

I further certify that I am neither counsel for, related to, nor employed by any of the parties to this action in this proceeding, nor financially or otherwise interested in the outcome of this litigation.

DAVID A. KASDAN

CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER

I, Dawn K. Larson, RDR-CRR, Court Reporter, do hereby certify that the foregoing proceedings were stenographically recorded by me and thereafter reduced to typewritten form by computer-assisted transcription under my direction and supervision; and that the foregoing transcript is a true and accurate record of the proceedings.

I further certify that I am neither counsel for, related to, nor employed by any of the parties to this action in this proceeding, nor financially or otherwise interested in the outcome of this litigation.

DAWN	Κ.	LARSON